

THE
NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST.

IN SGAU KAREN.

Translated by F. Mason.

။ လံာ် တာ် အာ် ဝါ အိ ဝါ အ ဝါ ။

2d EDITION.—4000.



MAULMAIN,
AMERICAN MISSION PRESS.
THOS. S. RANNEY.

1850.

လိပ်အမံး

| | | |
|----------------|---------|------|
| မးသဲ | မး | ၀ |
| မာ်ကူး | မာ် | ၇၂ |
| လူကန် | လူ | ၁၀၆ |
| ယိဟန် | ယိ | ၁၈၈ |
| တၢ်မၤဖိမၤတၢ် | မၤတၢ် | ၂၄၆ |
| မိဇၞး | မိ | ၃၁၇ |
| ကရံၣ်သူးၤ၁ | ကရံၣ်ၤ၁ | ၃၄၈ |
| ကရံၣ်သူးၤ၂ | ကရံၣ်ၤ၂ | ၃၈၂ |
| ကလၢတံ | ကလၢ | ၄၀၂ |
| ဆူးဖူးစူး | ဆူး | ၄၁၃ |
| ဖံလံၤဝံး | ဖံလံၤ | ၄၂၄ |
| ကလိးစဲ | ကလိး | ၄၃၂ |
| သူးစၢလနံၤ၁ | သူးၤ၁ | ၄၄၀ |
| သူးစၢလနံၤ၂ | သူးၤ၂ | ၄၄၇ |
| တံၤမသူးၤ၁ | တံၤ၁ | ၄၅၀ |
| တံၤမသူးၤ၂ | တံၤ၂ | ၄၆၁* |
| တံတူး | တံ | ၄၆၈* |
| ဖံလုဇိန် | ဖံ | ၄၇၃* |
| ဇၞးတြိ | ဇၞး | ၄၅၁* |
| ယၢကိတ် | ယၢ | ၄၇၄ |
| ဝုးတၢ်ဂူၤ၁ | ဝုးၤ၁ | ၄၈၃ |
| ဝုးတၢ်ဂူၤ၂ | ဝုးၤ၂ | ၄၉၂ |
| ယိဟန်သိန်တၢ်ၤ၁ | ယိၤ၁ | ၄၉၇ |
| ယိဟန်သိန်တၢ်ၤ၂ | ယိၤ၂ | ၅၀၅ |
| ယိဟန်သိန်တၢ်ၤ၃ | ယိၤ၃ | ၅၀၆ |
| ယူဒါ | ယူ | ၅၀၈ |
| တၢ်လိန်ဇၞး | လိန် | ၅၁၀ |



။တၢ်သးခုအကစီၣ်လၢစာရ်းအဝုၣ်။

။စီၤထီၤတၢ်ကွဲးဝဲ။

၁

- ၁ လၢထံးထၢသီန့ၣ်, တၢ်ကလုာ်န့ၣ်အိၣ်ဝဲ, မိးတၢ်ကလုာ်န့ၣ်အိၣ်ဝဲမိး
- ၂ ယွၤ, မိးတၢ်ကလုာ်န့ၣ်မ့ၢ် ယွၤလီၤ။- အဝဲန့ၣ်အိၣ်မိးယွၤလၢထံးလၢသီ
- ၃ လီၤ။-ကယဲၢ်တၢ်ခဲလၢဝဲခဲဆုအံၤကဲထီၣ်လၢ အစုပူၤ, မိးတၢ် လၢအကဲ
- ၄ ထီၣ်န့ၣ်, တကဲထီၣ်တၢ်လၢအစုပူၤမိး, တအိၣ်တၢ်နီၣ်တမံၤဘၣ်။
- ၅ လၢအပူၤန့ၣ်, တၢ်မူ အိၣ်ဝဲ, မိးတၢ်မူ န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ပှၤ ကညီအ တၢ်ကပီၤ။-
- ၆ မိးတၢ်ကပီၤ န့ၣ် လၢပီၤ ထီၣ် လၢတၢ် ခံးကျါ, မိးတၢ်ခံးန့ၣ်တ တူၢ်လိာ်
- ၇ တၢ်ခိၣ်ဘၣ်။
- ၈ မ့ၢ်လၢအတၢ်တၢ်မၤလီၤအိၣ်လၢ ယွၤအအိၣ်န့ၣ်, အိၣ်ဝဲ တဂၤ, အမံၤ
- ၉ မ့ၢ်စီၤထီၤတၢ်ကွဲးဝဲ။- မိးသိးပှၤခဲလၢဝဲကစူၢ်ကွၢ်န့ၣ်ကွၢ်တၢ်လၢ အိၣ်မိး
- ၁၀ အဝဲတဂၤန့ၣ်, ယဲလၢပှၤအုၣ်အသးအလီၢ်, မိး သိးအကအုၣ် အသး လၢ
- ၁၁ တၢ်ကပီၤအဝုၣ်လီၤ။- အဝဲန့ၣ်တ မ့ၢ်ဘၣ်တၢ်ကပီၤန့ၣ်ဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ် (အဖဲ
- ၁၂ ဝဲ) မိးသိးအကအုၣ်အသးလၢတၢ်ကပီၤန့ၣ်အဝုၣ်လီၤ။- တၢ်လၢအဒူးက
- ၁၃ ပီၤထီၣ်ကယဲၢ်ပှၤကညီလၢအဖဲထီၣ်လၢ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ချၢအံၤမ့ၢ်တၢ်ကပီၤ
- ၁၄ န့ၣ်အနီၣ်လီၤ။
- ၁၅ အိၣ်ဝဲလၢ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်; မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ် ကဲထီၣ် လၢအစုပူၤ, မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ် တ
- ၁၆ သ့ၣ်ညါတၢ် အိၣ်ဘၣ်။- ဖဲလီၤဝဲဆူ အလီၢ်ခိၣ်ဝဲ, မိးအပှၤခိၣ်ဝဲ တတူၢ်
- ၁၇ လိာ်တၢ်အိၣ်ဘၣ်:- ဖဲပှၤပှၤ လၢအတူၢ်လိာ်အိၣ်, လၢအစူၢ်ကွၢ်န့ၣ်ကွၢ်
- ၁၈ အမံၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ဟ့ၣ်ဝဲလၢ အမိ အကမိးမိးသိး အကကဲဝဲလၢယွၤအမိ
- ၁၉ လီၤ။- ပှၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်တမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်အအိၣ်ဖျၢၣ်လၢတၢ်သ့ၣ်ဘၣ်, လၢတၢ်ညၣ်
- ၂၀ အသးဘၣ်, လၢပှၤကညီအသး ဘၣ်မ့ၢ်လၢယွၤလီၤ။
- ၂၁ တၢ်ကလုာ် န့ၣ် ကဲထီၣ်ဝဲလၢတၢ် ညၣ်, မိးလၢပှၤဝဲ မိးတၢ်ကျၢးတၢ်
- ၂၂ ဖြၣ်မိးတၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်ထီၣ်မိး, အိၣ်ဝဲလၢပကျါ, မိးပထီၣ်တၢ်လၢအလၢကပီၤ
- ၂၃ လီၤဝဲလၢပၢ်အဒိၣ်တဂၤစီၤအလၢကပီၤလီၤ။
- ၂၄ စီၤထီၤတၢ်ကွဲးဝဲအသးလၢအဝုၣ်မိးကိးဝဲထီၣ်မိးခံးဝဲ, ပှၤအံၤမ့ၢ်ပှၤ

၁ လာယခံ၊ ပှာဖဲလာယလီၤခံတဂၢန့ၣ်၊ အိၣ်ထီၣ်ဝဲလာယခဲၣ်ညါလီၤ။
 ၁၆ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ အိၣ် ဆိန့ၢ်ယၤ တက့ၢ်လီၤ။- မိးပဝဲဒ်ခဲလၢၣ်အံၤ၊ ပန့ၢ်
 တၣ်လံတၢ်အာ အတၢ်လၢအတၢ်ပှၤအပူၤ၊ မိး တၢ်ဘျး လၢတၢ်ဘျး
 ၁၇ အဖိခိၣ်လံ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ တၢ်ယုၣ် လီၤတၢ်သိၣ်တၢ်သီလၢမိၤ
 မိၤရှု၊ မ့ၣ်တၢ်ဘျးတၢ်ဖျိၣ်၊ မိးတၢ်မ့ၢ် တၢ်သီန့ၣ်၊ အိၣ်ထီၣ်ဝဲလာယုၣ်
 ၁၈ ဃၢၣ်လီၤ။- ပှၤတ ထံၣ်တၣ် ယွၤနီ တခိၣ်နီတ ဂၤတၣ်။ အဖိခိၣ်တဂၤ
 ဃီအိၣ်ထီၣ်အသးန့ၢ်ပှၤန့ၣ်၊ လိၣ်ဖျါလိၣ်လံအိၣ်လံ။
 ၁၉ မိးလၢပှၤတူဒၤ ဖိတဖၣ်မၤ လီၤပှၤလှၢတၢ်အဖိၣ်၊ မိးပှၤလှၢဝဲတဖၣ်
 လဲလၢယ ချဲၤ ရှုလ့ၣ်အပူၤဆူ အအိၣ်ဒီးသိးအကသံကွၢ်အိၣ်၊ နဲဒ်ခဲ
 ၂၀ မ့ၢ်မတၤ တဂၤလဲၣ်န့ၣ်၊ စီးယီဟတ်တၢ်တၢ်အုၣ်အသးမ့ၢ်အအံၤ။- မိး
 အုၣ်အသး၊ မိးတသမၤဝဲတၣ်၊ မိးအုၣ်အသး လၢယဲဒ်ယတ မ့ၢ်ဃၢၣ်
 ၂၁ တၣ်။ မိးအတၢ်သံကွၢ်အိၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ဒ်န့ၣ်မိးန့ၢ်မတၤတဂၤလဲၣ်။
 န့ၢ်မိၤအ့ၤလံယၤဖါ။ မိးခဲးဝဲ၊ ယတမ့ၢ်တၣ်။ မ့ၢ်န့ၢ်မ့ၢ်ဝဲ တဂၤန့ၣ်ဖါ။ မိး
 ၂၂ ကထိၤဆၢဝဲတဖၣ်တၣ်။- မၤသးခိၣ်န့ၣ် မိးအတၢ်ခဲးတၣ်အိၣ်၊ န့ၢ်မတၤ
 တဂၤလဲၣ်၊ ဝဲးသိးပကစံးအုၣ်ဝဲတၣ်ပှၤလၢအမၤလီၤပခံတဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ နဲး
 ၂၃ ထၢန့ၢ်န့ၢ်န့ၢ် ဒ်ခဲဒ်လဲၣ်။ မိးခဲးဝဲ၊ ယၤအံၤ ယမ့ၢ်တၢ်အက
 လှၢသိၣ်လၢပှၤလၢကျါ၊ မၤလီၤကစၢ်အကျဲ အကပူၤတက့ၢ်၊ ဝဲစီးယၤရှု
 ၂၄ ယၤခဲးဝဲအသိးန့ၣ်လီၤ။ မိးပှၤလၢတၢ်မၤလီၤဖါတဖၣ်န့ၣ်ဒ်ခဲလၢ
 ၂၅ ပှၤဖါရံၤရှုအကျါလီၤ။- မိးအတၢ်သံကွၢ်အိၣ်မိးခဲးတၣ်အိၣ်၊ မၤအသး
 ဝဲန့ၣ်မိး၊ နဲဒ်ခဲ အံၤ န့ၣ်တမ့ၢ် တၣ် ဃၢၣ်၊ န့ၣ် တမ့ၢ် တၣ်မိၤအ့ၤ လံယၤ၊
 ၂၆ န့ၣ်တမ့ၢ်တၣ်ဝဲတဂၤန့ၣ်မိး၊ န့ၣ်တမ့ၢ်တၣ်မၤလဲၣ်။ စီးယီဟတ်
 ကထိၤဆၢဝဲမိးခဲးဝဲ၊ ယဲဒ်ခဲအံၤ ယဘျးတၢ်လၢထံကျါလီၤ။ တၣ်ဆၣ်
 ၂၇ မိးပှၤလၢသုကျါလၢသုတသ့ၣ်ညါတၣ်အိၣ်၊ အိၣ်တဂၤလီၤ။- အဝဲန့ၣ်၊
 ဖဲလာယလီၤခံမိးအိၣ်ထီၣ်ဝဲလာယခဲၣ်ညါလီၤ။ အဝဲန့ၣ်၊ ထဲယကမ့ၣ်
 ၂၈ လီၤအခိၣ်ဖဲးဖျါမိး၊ ယတဂ့ၢ်တတၣ် တၣ်ယဲ တၣ်။ တၢ်န့ၣ် တဖၣ်မၤ
 အသးဖဲစီးယီဟတ်ဘျးတၢ်လၢသ့ၤသးန့ၢ်အပူၤအိၣ်ထီၣ်လာယၢ်ဒ်ဝဲ တၢ်
 ၂၉ မိးလဲၣ်။
 ၃၀ မ့ၢ်ဆုၣ်ထီၣ်တန့ၢ်၊ (စီးယီဟတ်) ထံၣ်ယုၣ် ရှုဖဲဆူ အအိၣ်ဒီးခဲးဝဲ၊
 ကွၢ်ကွၢ်၊ ယွၤအသိးဖိလၢအဖျါကွၢ်ပှၤထီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိအတၢ်ခဲးဘးလီၤ။- အဝဲ
 ၃၁ အံၤမ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢယခဲးတၢ်လၢအဂ့ၢ်၊ ပှၤဖဲလာယလီၤခံတဂၤန့ၣ်၊ အိၣ်ထီၣ်
 ဝဲလာယခဲၣ်ညါလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ အိၣ်ထီၣ်ဆိန့ၢ်ယၤတက့ၢ်လီၤ။
 ၃၂ မိးယဲဒ်ခဲအံၤယတသ့ၣ်ညါတၣ်အိၣ်တၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ဒ်ခဲးသိးအကအိၣ်ဖျါလၢပှၤ

အံဉ်စုလးဒိအမဲဉ်ညါအဂ္ဂါဒီး၊ယဲယဲဘျာတၢ်လာထံကျါလီၤ။

- ၃၂ ဒီးစီးယီယာဉ် အုဉ်အသးဒီး ခံးဝဲလာယ ထံဉ်သး ဟဲလီၤလာမူခိဉ်ဒ်ကး ကုဉ်တတုဉ်အသီး၊ ဒီးအိဉ်ဝဲ ဆိးဝဲလာအလီၤလီၤ။- ဒီးယဲဒဉ်အံၤယ
- ၃၃ တသ့ဉ်ညါတၢ်ဒီးတၢ်ဆဉ်ဆဉ်ဒီးပှၤ လၢအမၤယဲယဲဘျာတၢ်လာထံ ကျါတၢ်အဝဲန့ဉ်မံး ဘဉ်ယၤ၊ပှၤလၢန ထံဉ် သးဟဲလီၤ ဒီး အိဉ်ဝဲ ဆိး ဝဲလာအလီၤ၊ အဝဲတၢ်န့ဉ်က ဘျာတၢ် လၢသးစီ ဟံဉ်အပူၤလီၤ။- ဒီး
- ၃၄ ယထံဉ်ဘဉ်လံ၊ ဒီးယဲဒဉ်လံယသး လၢအဝဲ တၢ်န့ဉ်၊ မ့ၢ်ယွၤအဖိခွါ လီၤ။

၃၅ မ့ၢ်ဆဉ်လီဉ် တနံၤ စီးယီယာဉ် ဆၢထၢဉ် ကဒီးဒီး အပျၢ် ခံၣ်ၤ။-

၃၆ ဒီး ကွၢ် ယုဉ် ဂ္ဋး လဲၤ တၢ် ဒီး ခံး ဝဲ၊ ကွၢ် ကွၢ်၊ ယွၤ အသိ ဖိ လီၤ။-

၃၇ ဒီးအပျၢ်ခံၣ်ၤန့ဉ်န့ဉ်ဟူ အကတိၤတၢ်၊ ဒီးပိဉ်လီဉ်ယုဉ်ဂ္ဋး အခံ လီၤ။-

၃၈ ဒီးယုဉ်ဂ္ဋးယဉ်ကဒါ ဆိး အသး ဒီးထံဉ်လၢအပိဉ်အခံဒီးခံးဘဉ်ဒီး။-

၃၉ သုယဲယုမုၤတဖၢလဲဉ်။ဒီးအဘၢခံးဘဉ် ဒီး၊ရၢသံဒါ၊နအိဉ် နဆိး ဝဲ လဲဉ်ပူၤလဲဉ်။ (ပခံးတၢ်လၢရၢသံဒါန့ဉ်၊မ့ၢ်သရဉ်လီၤ။)

၄၀ ဒီးအတၢ်ခံးဘဉ်ဒီး၊ ယဲဒီးကွၢ်တကွၢ်ဒီးလဲၤကွၢ်ဝဲဒဲအအိဉ်ဝဲ၊ ဒီး မ့ၢ်

၄၁ တဆံန့ဉ်ခိဉ်ဆဉ်ဆဉ်ဒီး လီဉ်ဒီးဒီးတနံၤန့ဉ်လီၤ။ ဒီးပှၤလၢအ န့ဉ်ဟူတၢ်လၢစီးယီယာဉ်ဒီးပိဉ်အ ခံခံၣ်ၤအကျါန့ဉ်တၢ်မ့ၢ်စီးယီဉ်ဒီး

၄၂ တဂ္ဋးအဖိပုၤဝဲဒါဒီးအခံဒီးလီၤ။-အဝဲန့ဉ်ထံဉ်န့ဉ် ဆိလၢအဖိပုၤဝဲဒါဒဉ် ဝဲဒီးယုဉ်ဒီးခံးဘဉ်ဒီး ပထံဉ်န့ဉ် လံမ့း ဂ္ဋးအလံ။ (ပခံး တၢ်

၄၃ လၢမ့းဒုၤအန့ဉ်၊ မ့ၢ်သရဉ်လီၤ။) ဒီးလဲၤဆၢဒီးဆူယုဉ် ဂ္ဋးအ

အိဉ်လီၤ။ ဒီးယုဉ် ဂ္ဋးကွၢ်ဒီးဒီးခံးဝဲ၊နဲဒဉ်အံၤ၊ နမ့ၢ်စီးယီၤနါ အဖိခွါ

စီးယီဉ်တၢ်ကလိးကွၢ်န့ဉ်လၢစီးကွၢ်ဖးလီၤ။ (ပခံးတၢ်လၢကွၢ်

ဖးန့ဉ်၊မ့ၢ်လၢဂံၤလီၤ။)

၄၄ မ့ၢ်ဆဉ်လီဉ် တနံၤယုဉ်ဂ္ဋး ဝိဉ်လဲၤအသး ဆူကၢလံၤလၢဒီး ထံဉ်န့ဉ်

၄၅ စီးဖဲလံၤပှၤ ဒီးခံးဘဉ်ဒီး၊ပိဉ်ယခံတကွၢ်။ ဒီးစီး ဖဲလံၤပှၤ န့ဉ်၊ ဟဲလၢစီးအခိဉ်ဒုး၊ ဒီးစီးပှၤတ ဂ္ဋးအဂ္ဂါဘူး အဝဲဒၤလီၤ။ ဒီးစီး

၄၆ ဖဲလံၤပှၤန့ဉ်ထံဉ်န့ဉ်စီးန့ဉ်န့ဉ်လၢအန့ လးဒီးခံးဘဉ်ဒီး၊ပထံဉ်န့ဉ် လံပှၤလၢစီး

၄၇ မီးရှု(လၢလံၤတၢ်သိဉ်တၢ်သိအပူၤ)ဒီးဝံသ့ဉ်ကွဲးပၤလၢအဂ္ဂါ၊ပှၤန့ဉ်

၄၈ ဂ္ဋးဖိစီးထီၤသးအဖိခွါယုဉ်ဂ္ဋးတၢ်လံၤ။-ဒီးစီးန့ဉ်လၢအန့လး ခံးဘဉ် ဒီး၊ တၢ်ဂ့ၤတၢ်ဝါတဖၢမံၤဟဲထီဉ်လၢအန့ဂ္ဋးအပူၤ ဘဉ်ကသ့ဒါ။ဒီး စီးဖဲ

၄၉ လံၤပှၤခံးဘဉ်ဒီးယဲကွၢ်တကွၢ်။ ယုဉ်ဂ္ဋးထံဉ်စီးန့ဉ်လၢအန့ လးဟဲ

ဆူအအိဉ်ဒီး ခံးဘဉ်ဝဲဘဉ်ဝဲလၢအဂ္ဂါ၊ ကွၢ်ကွၢ်၊ပှၤအံဉ်စုလး ဒီး အ

- ၀၄ ထိုဦးပွားယူ ခုဖိအဘူဉ်လဲကပပ်, မီးယုဉ်ရှူး လဲထီဉ်ဝဲဆူယ ခူၤရှု
- ၀၅ လှဉ်လီၤ- မီးထံဉ်ဝဲလၢ ပွၤဆါဂီၤဖံး, မီးသိ, မီးကးက့ဉ်, မီးပွၤတိတ်လီၤ
- ၀၆ စ့သ့ဉ်တဖၣ်ဆုဉ်နီၤဝဲလၢတၢ်လုာ်အတံဉ်ပူၤလီၤ- မီးမၤနီဉ်ဖျၢလၢပျံၤဖိ
- ၀၇ မီး, တီထီဉ်ကွံဉ်ပွၤခဲလၢၣ်, မီးသိ, မီးဂီၤဖံးလီၤ, မီးဂၢ်လီၤကွံဉ်ပွၤတိတ်လီၤ
- ၀၈ တၢ်တဖၣ်အစ့, မီးမၤကဒါကွံဉ်စ့အလီၢ်, - မီးခံးပွၤလၢအဆါကးက့ဉ်
- ၀၉ န့ဉ်, က့ၤမိဉ်ကွံဉ်တၢ်တဖၣ်အံၤတက့ၢ်, ယပၢ်အတံဉ်န့ဉ်သုတမၤဒီၤလၢ
- ၁၀ တၢ်ကၢအတံဉ်တဂ့ၤ, မီးအပျဲၢ်အဘိဉ်သ့ဉ်နီဉ်ထီဉ်က့ၤလၢတၢ်
- ကွဲးအသး, ယသးဆူဉ်လၢန့ဉ်အတံဉ်အဂီၢ်န့ဉ်အိဉ်ကွံဉ်လံယၤလံး
- ၁၁ မၤအသးၣ်န့ဉ်မီး ပွၤယူခုဖိကတိၤဆၢတၢ်မီးခံး ဘဉ်ဒီၤ, မ့ၢ်န့မၤ
- ၁၂ တၢ်တဖၣ် န့ဉ်မီး, န့ဉ်ပွၤလၢတၢ်လီၤလးမၤန့ၤတမံၤ လဲဉ်- ယုဉ်ရှူး
- ကတိၤဆၢတၢ်မီးခံးဘဉ်ဒီၤဃီၤလီၤကွံဉ်တၢ်လုာ်အတံဉ်အံၤတက့ၢ်, မီး
- ၁၃ လၢသၢန့ၤအတီၢ်ပူၤ, ယကဘိးထီဉ်က့ၤဒီၤလီၤ- မၤအသးၣ်န့ဉ်မီးပွၤ
- ယူခုဖိခံးဝဲ, တၢ်လုာ်အတံဉ်အံၤ, ပွၤသ့ဉ်ဝဲလံာ်ဆံဃုန့ဉ်ညါမီး လၢသၢ
- ၁၄ န့ၤအတီၢ်ပူၤ, မ့ၢ်န့ကဘိးထီဉ်က့ၤဒီၤဒါ, ထံဉ်ဆဉ်မီး
- ၁၅ ခံးတၢ်လုာ်တံဉ် တဉ်ဃးမီးအက ခၢ်လီၤ- မၤအသးၣ်န့ဉ်မီးတုၤအဝဲၤ
- ဆၢ ထၢဉ်က့ၤလၢတၢ်သံန့ဉ်, အပျဲၢ်အဘိဉ်သ့ဉ်နီဉ်ထီဉ်က့ၤလၢ အခံး
- တၢ်န့ဉ်, မီးန့ၣ်က့ၤတၢ်ကွဲးအသး, မီး ယုဉ်ရှူးအကလုာ်လၢအခံးဝဲ လီၤ
- ၁၆ မီး ဖဲအအိဉ် လၢယ ခူၤရှုလှဉ် လၢမၤဘူဉ်လဲၤ ကပပ်အစၢမ့ၢ်န့ဉ်,
- ပွၤထံဉ်တၢ် လီၤလး လၢ အမၤ ဝဲမီး, ပွၤ အါဂၤ ခူၢ်က့ၤ န့ဉ်က့ၤ အမံၤ
- ၁၇ လီၤ- ဘဉ်ဆဉ်မီး မ့ၢ်အသ့ဉ်ညါတၢ် ခဲလၢၣ်သတးမီး, ယုဉ်ရှူးတတ
- ၁၈ န့ၤဘဉ်အသးလၢ ဒီၤဘဉ်- မီးပွၤအုဉ် အသးလၢ ပွၤကညိအ ဝှံအ
- ကျိၤန့ဉ်, အလီၢ်တအိဉ်ဘဉ်, မ့ၢ်အဝှံၣ်လဲဉ်, တၢ်အိဉ် လၢပွၤ ကညိအ
- ပူၤန့ဉ်, သ့ဉ်ညါ ဝဲလီၤ

၃

- မီးပွၤလၢဖါရံၤရှဲအကျါအမံၤစီၤန့ၤကိဒိဉ်, ပွၤယူခုဖိအပ ဖိဉ်အိဉ်
- ၁ ဝဲတဂၤလီၤ- အဝဲန့ဉ်ယဲဆူယုဉ်ရှူးအအိဉ်လၢမ့ၢ် န့ၤမီး ခံးဘဉ် ဒီၤ,
- ရုၤဘံၣ်ဒါ, ပသ့ဉ်ညါလၢ န့ဉ်သရုဉ်လၢအယဲလီၤလၢယွၤအအိဉ်လီၤ
- မ့ၢ်အဝှံၣ်လဲဉ်, ပွၤလၢအမၤလီၤ လးတၢ် ထာန့မၤ န့ဉ်, ယွၤမ့ၢ်တ အိဉ်
- ၂ ဘဉ်မီးဒီၤဘဉ်မီး, မၤဝဲတ သ့ဘဉ်နီတဂၤဘဉ်, ယုဉ်ရှူး က
- တိၤဆၢတၢ်မီးခံးဘဉ်ဒီၤ, ယခံးဘဉ်တဲဘဉ်န့ၤတီတီလီၤလီၤ, ပွၤမ့ၢ်တ
- ၃ အိဉ်ဖျဲဉ်ကမီးဘဉ်ထစ့ဘဉ်မီး, ထံဉ်ယွၤအဘိအမ့ၢ်တသ့ ဘဉ်- စီၤန့ၤ
- ကိဒိဉ်ခံးဘဉ်ဒီၤ, ပွၤလၢအသးပွၤ ထံဉ်ဝဲ န့ဉ်, အိဉ်ဖျဲဉ် ကသ့ၣ် လဲဉ်

၁ နှင်ဝဲလၢအမိၢ် အဟၢၤဖၢပူၤ ပွၤထီၣ်ခဲစ့တစ့၊ မိးအိၣ်ဖျၢၣ် ဘၣ် ကသ့ဒါ။
 ၂ လၢပျၢၣ်ဗျးကတိၤဆၢဝဲ၊ ယခဲးဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ်န့ၤ တီတီလီၤလီၤ၊ ပွၤ
 ၃ မ့ၢ်တအိၣ်ဖျၢၣ် ဘၣ်လၢထံ၊ မိးသးန့ၣ်၊ နှင်က့ၤဝဲ ဆူယွၤအဘိအမ့ၢ် တသ့
 ၄ ဘၣ်။-တၢ်အိၣ်ဖျၢၣ်လၢ တၢ်ညၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်တၢ်ညၣ်၊ မိးတၢ်အိၣ်ဖျၢၣ်လၢသး၊
 ၅ မ့ၢ်သးလီၤ။- မ့ၢ်ယခဲး သုလၢ သုဘၣ် အိၣ်ဖျၢၣ် ကမိး တစ့မိး၊ သုတက
 ၆ မၢကမၣ်တဂ့ၤ။ ကလံၤန့ၣ်၊ ဖဲဒၣ်တၢ်ခိၣ် အူအသး တပူၤမိး၊ အူ
 ၇ ဝဲ၊ မိးနဲဒၣ်အံၤ၊ နန့ၣ်ယူန့ၣ်သက့အသိၣ်မိး၊ မ့ၢ်အဖဲလၢလဲၣ်လၢထံၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်
 ၈ အလဲၤ ဆူလဲၣ် ဆူလဲၣ်န့ၣ်၊ နတသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်။ ကယဲၢ် ပွၤအိၣ်ဖျၢၣ်ဝဲလၢ
 ၉ သးန့ၣ်၊ မၤအသးဖဲန့ၣ်သိးခဲလၢ ဝဲလီၤ။ မိးစီးနံၤကိၣ်ခိၣ်က တိၤ
 ၁၀ ဆၢတၢ်မိး ခံးထၣ်အိၤ၊ တၢ်ဘဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ မၤအသးကသ့ၣ်လဲၣ်- မိး ယုၣ်
 ၁၁ ဗျးကတိၤဆၢတၢ်မိးခံးထၣ်အိၤ၊ နဲဒၣ်အံၤန့ၣ်မၤသ ရၣ်လၢပွၤအိၣ်စ့
 ၁၂ လၢဖိအကျါ၊ မိးတၢ်တဖၣ်အံၤ နတသ့ၣ် ညါဘၣ်ဖါ။- ယခဲး ဘၣ် ထဲ
 ၁၃ ဘၣ်န့ၤ တီတီလီၤလီၤ၊ ပခံၣ်ထဲၤထဲလီၤတၢ်လၢ ပသ့ၣ်ညါအိၤ၊ မိးပအုၣ်
 ၁၄ ပသးလၢတၢ်လၢပထံၣ်အိၤ၊ မိးပတၢ်အုၣ် န့ၣ်၊ သုတဟံးန့ၣ်သုဝဲဘၣ်။-
 ၁၅ တၢ်အိၣ်လၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ် ယခံၣ်ထဲၤ ထဲလီၤ သုမိးသုမ့ၢ်တန့ၣ်ဘၣ် မိး၊ တၢ်
 ၁၆ အိၣ်လၢမူ ခိၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ယမ့ၢ်ခံး ဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ်သုမိး၊ သုကန့ၣ်လဲၣ်။
 ၁၇ မိးပွၤထီၣ် ထီၣ်လၢမူ ခိၣ်န့ၣ်တဂၤဘၣ်၊ ထဲၤထဲပွၤလၢ အဖဲလီၤ လၢမူ
 ၁၈ ခိၣ်၊ ပွၤကညိဖိလၢအအိၣ်ဝဲ လၢမူခိၣ်တ ဂၤန့ၣ်လီၤ။ မိးစိၤစိၤ
 ၁၉ မိၤရှၢယုၣ်ထီၣ်ဂ့ၢ်လၢပွၤလၢကျါက သိးန့ၣ်၊ ပွၤက ညိဖိကဘၣ်တၢ်ယုၣ်
 ၂၀ ထီၣ် အိၤဖဲန့ၣ် အသိး- ခံးသိးကယဲၢ်ပွၤလၢ အစူၢ် က့ၤ နက့ၤအိၤတ
 ၂၁ ဂၤလၢလၢ သုတဟး ဝိၤ တဂ့ၤ၊ မိးကန့ၢ်ဘၣ် တၢ်မူလီၤထူလီၤဖိၣ်လီၤ
 ၂၂ မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ခိၣ်လဲၣ်၊ ယွၤအဲၣ် ဟီၣ် ခိၣ် ဖိတုၤအဟ့ၣ်လီၤ ကွံၣ်အဖိ
 ၂၃ ခွါအိၣ်တဂၤဃီ၊ ခံးသိးကယဲၢ်ပွၤလၢအစူၢ်က့ၤနက့ၤအိၤ တဂၤလၢ
 ၂၄ လၢသုတဟးဝိၤတဂ့ၤ၊ မိးကန့ၢ်ဘၣ်တၢ်မူလီၤထူလီၤဖိၣ်လီၤ။ မ့ၢ်
 ၂၅ အဂ့ၢ်ခိၣ်လဲၣ်၊ တမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်ယွၤမၤလီၤအဖိခွါလၢဟီၣ် ခိၣ်၊ ခံးသိးအတၢ်က
 ၂၆ ခံၣ်ညိၣ်ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်ခံးသိး ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိ ကတုၤဝဲ လၢတၢ်အုၣ်က့ၤ
 ၂၇ ခိၣ်က့ၤ လၢအိၤလီၤ။ ပွၤလၢအစူၢ်က့ၤနက့ၤအိၤန့ၣ်၊ တဘၣ်
 ၂၈ ထၣ်တၢ်ခံၣ်ညိၣ်ဃၣ်ဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်ပွၤလၢအတစူၢ်တန့ၣ်တၢ်အိၤန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အ
 ၂၉ တၢ်တၢ်ခံၣ်ညိၣ်ဃၣ်ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤ၊ အဂ့ၢ်ခိၣ်အံၤ၊ တန့ၣ်ဘၣ်ယွၤအဖိခွါတ
 ၃၀ ဂၤဃီအမံၤဘၣ်။ တၢ်ခံၣ်ညိၣ်ဃၣ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်အအံၤ၊ တၢ်ကပီၤဖဲ
 ၃၁ လီၤလၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ်၊ မိးထၣ်ပွၤကညိအသးလၢတၢ် ခံးအါန့ၢ်တၢ် ကပီၤ တ
 ၃၂ က့ၢ်လီၤ။ မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ခိၣ်လဲၣ်၊ အတၢ်မၤန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အအါအသိလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်

၂၀ အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲင်၊ တယံပုလၢအမၤတၢ်အၢတၢ်ဂၤလၢလၢန့ၣ်၊ သးယွဲတၢ်က
 ပီ၊ ခိးသိးအတၢ်မၤသုတဘၣ်တၢ်သိၣ်ဃိၣ်တဂုၤဒီး၊ တဖဲဘၣ်ဝဲဆူတၢ်
 ၂၁ ကပီအဒိၣ်ဘၣ်။ - မ့ၢ်ပုလၢမၤတၢ်လၢအမ့ၢ်အတီၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ခိးသိးအတၢ်မၤ
 ကဒိၣ်ၣ်ၣ်လၢအမၤဝဲလၢယွၤအပူၤဒီး၊ ဖဲဘဲဆူတၢ်ကပီအဒိၣ် လီၤ။
 ၂၂ တၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်အလိၢ်ခဲဒီး၊ ယၣ်ဂ့ၢ်လဲၤဒီးအပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်ဆူကီၢ် ယူဒၤ၊
 ၂၃ ဒီးဒိၣ်ဝဲဒီးဒိၣ်ဖဲန့ၣ်၊ ဒီးဘျၢတၢ်လီၤ။ ။ ဒီးစီးယိဟပ်ဘျၢတၢ်လၢအဲ
 နိၣ်ဘူးဒီး၅ၤလိၣ်၊ အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံၤ၊ ထံအါဖဲန့ၣ်လီၤ။ ဒီးပုလၢသ့ၣ်ဖဲဒီးဘျၢအ
 ၂၄ သးလီၤ။ - မ့ၢ်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲင်၊ စီးယိဟပ်တလီၤဒီးဘၣ်ဆူဃိၣ်ပူၤဒီးဘၣ်ဒီး
 ၂၅ ။ ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး စီးယိဟပ်အပျဲၢ် အဘိၣ်၊ ဒီးပု ယူဒၤ ဖိ
 ၂၆ ဝဲဒ်တဲးလိၣ်ဃိလိၣ် အသး လၢတၢ်သ့ၣ်အလၢအလၢအဂ္ဂါလီၤ။ - ဒီး
 ဖဲဘဲဆူစီးယိဟပ်အဒိၣ်ဒီး ခဲဘၣ်ဒိၣ်၊ ရၤသံဒၤ၊ ကွၢ်ကွၢ်၊ ပုအိၣ်ဒီး
 ၂၇ နုလၢယၢ်ဒုၣ် ဝၢ်တးဒိၣ်၊ လၢန့ၣ်န့ၣ် နုသးလၢအဂ္ဂါတၢ်ဂၤန့ၣ်ဘျၢတၢ်၊ ဒီး
 ၂၈ ပုခဲလၢၣ်လဲၤဆူအဒိၣ်လီၤ။ ။ ဒီးစီးယိဟပ်က ထီၤဆၢတၢ်ဒီးခဲ
 ဝဲ၊ တၢ်မ့ၢ်တယုၣ်လီၤတၢ်ဒိၣ်လၢ မ့ၢ်န့ၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ပုန့ၢ်တၢ်တသ့ဘၣ်နီတမံၤ
 ၂၉ ဘၣ်။ - သုကဒုၣ်သုသးလၢသုကခါဒ်သုဝဲလၢယၢ်ခဲဒီး၊ ယဲဒ်အံၤ ယတ
 မ့ၢ်ဘၣ်ဃရံးဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်လၢတၢ်မၤယဖဲလီၤလၢအခဲၣ်ညါလီၤ။ ။
 ၃၀ ပုလၢအဒိၣ်ဒီး တလးမူၤ ပိၣ်ပုၣ်န့ၣ် မ့ၢ်တ လးမူပိၣ်ခွါ၊ ဘၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီးတ
 လးမူၤ ပိၣ်ခွါအ တံၢ်အ သကိး ဆၢထၢၣ်ဒီး နုၤဟူ ဘၣ်တလးမူၤ ပိၣ်ခွါ
 ၃၁ အကလုၢ် အကထါ ဒီးအ သးခုမး ဝဲလီၤ။ မၤအသးဒ် န့ၣ်ဒီး ယတၢ်
 ၃၂ သးခုန့ၣ်လၢထီၣ်ပျဲၤထီၣ်လီၤ။ - အဝဲန့ၣ်ဘၣ်အါထီၣ်ဝဲ၊ မ့ၢ်ယဲဒ်အံၤ၊
 ၃၃ ယဘၣ်၅ၤလီၤလီၤ။ ။ ပုဖဲလီၤဝဲလၢ ထးန့ၣ်မ့ၢ်အဒိၣ်လၢတၢ်ခဲ
 လၢၣ်အဖိခိၣ်လီၤ။ ပုအိၣ်ဝဲလၢ ဖိၣ်ခိၣ်မ့ၢ် အဘၣ်ဃး ဒီး ဖိၣ်ခိၣ်၊ ဒီး
 ၃၄ ကထီၤတၢ်လၢ အဘၣ်ဃးဒီးဖိၣ်ခိၣ်လီၤ။ ပုဖဲလီၤဝဲလၢမ့ၢ်ခိၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အ
 ၃၅ ဒိၣ်လၢ တၢ်ခဲလၢၣ်အဖိခိၣ်လီၤ။ - ဒီးဖဲဒ်အထံၣ်ဒီး၊ နုၤဟူဝဲန့ၣ်မ့ၢ်အ
 ၃၆ ဒုၣ်အသး လၢအဂ္ဂါဒီးအတၢ်ဒုၣ် အသးန့ၣ်ပုတ ဟံးန့ၢ်ဘၣ်နီတဂၤ
 ထံၣ်။ - အတၢ်ဒုၣ်အသးန့ၣ်၊ ပုလၢအဟံးန့ၢ်ဒိၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အခဲပုနီၣ်ဃာ်ဝဲ
 ၃၇ လၢယွၤမ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ်အတီၣ်လီၤ။ ။ မ့ၢ်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲင်၊ ပုလၢယွၤမၤလီၤဒိၣ်
 တဂၤန့ၣ်၊ ခံၣ်တဲၤထဲလီၤယွၤအကလုၢ်အကထါလီၤ၊ မ့ၢ်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲင်၊ ယွၤ
 ၃၈ တဃိၣ်နီၣ်ဘၣ်ဝဲဒီး တ့ၣ်လီၤဒိၣ်လၢသးလီၤ။ - ပၢ်အဲၣ်ဖိခွါဒီးယုၣ်လီၤ
 ၃၉ လံတၢ်ခဲလၢၣ်လၢအပူၤလံ။ ။ ပုလၢအခူၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤဖိခွါန့ၣ်၊ အိၣ်
 ဒီးတၢ်မူအထူအယိၣ်လီၤ။ မ့ၢ်ပုလၢ အတၢ်တၢ် တနၣ်ဘၣ်န့ၣ်၊ တထံၣ်
 ၄၀ ဘၣ်တၢ်မူဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်ယွၤအတၢ်သးဒိၣ်အိၣ်ဝဲဆဲး ဝဲလၢ အလီၤလီၤ။

- ၁၉ ကနုဉ်,တမ္ပာဘဉ်နဝါဘဉ်။ နစံးတၢ်နုဉ်, မ့ၢ်လံၤတီၤလံၤ။ ။မိၣ်မုၢ်
- ၂၀ စံးဘဉ်အိၤ,ကစၢ်ဒေ, ယထံၣ်ဘဉ် နုၤလၢန့ၢ်ဝံ တကၤလိၤ။-ပဟံၣ်သ့ၣ်
- ဘျဉ် ဇာ်ဘါ တၢ်ထၢကစၢ် အံၤအလိၤလိၤ။ မိးသုစံး လၢပှၤ ဘဉ်ဘျဉ်
- ၂၁ တၢ်,ဘဉ်ဘါတၢ်အလိၤန့ၢ်, မ့ၢ်ယ ဂူၤရှုလ့ၣ်လိၤ။ ။ယဉ်
- ဉ္စးစံးဘဉ်အိၤ,နီၣ်ဒါ,နၢ်ယၤလၢန့ၢ်ရံၣ် ယဲဝဲ လၢကစၢ်အံၤမ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,လၢ
- ၂၂ ယ ဂူၤရှု လ့ၣ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ သုတဘါထီၣ်ပာ် ဘဉ်။-သုဝေၣ်အံၤ, သုဘျဉ်ထီၣ်
- ဘါထီၣ်တၢ်လၢ သုတသ့ၣ် ညါဘဉ် ။ပဝဲဒၣ်အံၤ, ပဘျဉ် ထီၣ် ဘါထီၣ်
- တၢ်လၢပသ့ၣ်ညါလိၤ။ အဂ္ဂၢ်စံးအံၤ,တၢ်အုၣ် က့ၤခိၣ်က့ၤ ဘဉ်ဃးမိးပှၤ
- ၂၃ ယုၤဒါဖိလိၤ။ ။ဘဉ်ဆဉ်မိးန့ၢ်ရံၣ်ယဲဝဲ, မိးဘဉ်ခဲကနီၣ်အံၤ,ဝဲပှၤ
- ဘါနီၣ်နီၣ်တၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၢ်ကဘျဉ်ထီၣ်ဘါ ထီၣ်ပာ်လၢသ့ၣ်လၢသး,မိးလၢ
- တၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီၤလိၤ။ မ့ၢ်အဂ္ဂၢ်စံးလဲၣ်, ပာ်စုၤပှၤလၢ အဘျဉ်ထီၣ် ဘါထီၣ်
- ၂၄ အိၤခိၣ်န့ၢ်သိးလိၤ။ ။ယုၤမ့ၢ်သ့ၣ်မ့ၢ်သး, မိးပှၤလၢအဘျဉ်ထီၣ်ဘါ
- ထီၣ်အိၤတဖၣ်န့ၢ်,ဘဉ်ဘျဉ်ထီၣ်ဘါထီၣ်လၢ သ့ၣ်လၢသး, မိးလၢတၢ်
- ၂၅ မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီၤလိၤ။ ။မိၣ်မုၢ်စံးဘဉ်အိၤ,ယသ့ၣ်ညါလၢ မ့ၢ်ရှံ အာယဲ
- ဝဲ, (မ့ၢ်ရှံအာန့ၢ်ကိးဝဲလၢဃရံး) တုၤအာယဲတုၤဝဲမိး,ကစံးဘဉ်ထဲဘဉ်
- ၂၆ ပှၤလၢတၢ်ခဲလၢလိၤ။ ။မိးယဉ်ဉ္စးစံးဘဉ်အိၤ,ပှၤလၢအကတိၤ
- တၢ်မိးနုၤယၤအံၤ,မ့ၢ်အဝဲန့ၢ်လိၤ။
- ၂၇ တုၤန့ၤတစုၤမိး အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်ယဲ က့ၤတုၤဝဲ, မိးမ့ၢ်အကတိၤလိၣ်အ
- သးမိးမိၣ်မုၢ်မိး, ပာ်အသးကမၤက မဉ်တက့ၢ် သ့ၣ်လိၤ။ ဘဉ်ဆဉ်မိးန့
- ဆုၤန့ၢ်မနုၤလဲၣ်, နကတိၤလိၣ်နုၤသးမိးအိၤ ဘဉ်မနုၤလဲၣ်န့ၢ်,ပှၤတစံးဝဲနီ
- တဂၤဘဉ်။
- ၂၈ မၤအသးခိၣ်န့ၢ်မိး မိၣ်မုၢ်ပာ်လိၤ တဲာ် အသပၤထံ, မိးက့ၤက့ၤဝဲဆူ
- ၂၉ ဝှံၤပှၤ,မိးစံးဘဉ်ပှၤကညိ, -ယဲကွၢ် ပှၤ လၢအစံးဘဉ်ထဲဘဉ်ယၤလၢက
- ယဲာ်တၢ်လၢ ယမၤတုၢ်တ မံၤလၢ်လၢ် တဂၤတက့ၢ်။ အဝဲန့ၢ်တမ့ၢ်ဘဉ်
- ၃၀ ဃရံးဘဉ်ဒါ။-[မၤအသးခိၣ်န့ၢ်မိး]ပှၤတဖၣ်န့ၢ်ယဲထီၣ်လၢဝှံၤပှၤမိးလဲၤ
- ၃၁ ဆူအအိၣ်လိၤ။ ။ဝဲအဇာမုၢ်န့ၢ်,အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်စံးဘဉ်အိၤ,ရၤလိးဒေ,
- ၃၂ အိၣ်တၢ်တက့ၢ်။-မိးအတၢ်စံးဘဉ်အိၤ, ယတၢ်အိၣ်လၢ သုတသ့ၣ်ညါ
- ၃၃ ဘဉ်န့ၢ်အိၣ်ဝဲလိၤ။-မၤအသးခိၣ်န့ၢ်မိး, အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်စံးလိၣ်အသး,မ့ၢ်
- ၃၄ ပှၤယဲယဉ်အိၣ်တုၢ်အတၢ်တဂၤဒါ။ ။ယဉ်ဉ္စးစံးဘဉ်အိၤ,ခိး
- သိးယကမၤ ဘဉ်ဝဲပှၤလၢအ မၤလိၤယခံတဂၤ အသး,မိးမၤ အတၢ်မၤ
- ၃၅ တုၤအဝံၤန့ၢ်,မ့ၢ်ယတၢ်အိၣ်လိၤ။ ။သုစံးသုဝဲ,အိၣ်ခိးလွံၢ်လၢ,
- မိးကဘဉ်တၢ်က့ၢ်အကတိၤတမ့ၢ်ဘဉ်ဒါ။ကွၢ်ကွၢ်,ယစံးဘဉ်ထဲဘဉ်သ့,

ကျွန်ုပ်တို့ သူ့မိခင်ကွန်စင်ဒါ၊ ပြုံးစရာ တကွား။ အတိုင်းအတာ၊ ခဲကန့်အံ့အံ့
 ၃၆ ထင်၊ ကိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိ- ပြုလုပ်အကူးတက်နဲ့၊ နှိုင်းတင်ပဲအထူး
 အလဲ၊ မီးထာပိုင်းပဲအတူလျှင်တလေလှလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 ၃၇ သီးပုလေး အဖွဲ့တော်၊ မီးပုလေး အကူးတက်နဲ့၊ အသားက ခုတ်ခဲဂါလောင်
 ၃၈ လီ။ မီးတက်ကထိတထိအံ့၊ လာပွားပွားတော်မူ တဂါ၊ မီးပုလေးတော်
 ၃၉ မှီတဂါပုဂံ၊ မှီတော်အမှီအဆင်လိလိ- ဗမာသုလဲလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 မတင်အသိတင်၊ ပုဂံ တဖန်နဲ့ မတော်၊ မီးလှဲထဲ သွင်အံ့၊ သုလဲ
 နှိုင်းလိ

၄၀ မီးမှီပိတ်ပျက်အသားလိ
 တမံလိ
 ၄၁ အါဂါလိလိ- မီးသီးခဲနဲ့ မီးတူ ပုဂံမရဲမိတ ဖန်ထဲဆူ အမိန့်မီး၊
 ညှိုးဆင်အိလိလိ သီးအတော် ကမိန့်မီး အိလိလိ။ မီးအတော် အိန့်ခဲနဲ့ခဲထိ
 ၄၂ လိ။ မီးမှီအကသုဂါအကထိ သတားမီး၊ ပုဂံကုလန်ကွာအါ
 ၄၃ ဂါလိလိ- မီးခဲဆင်ပိတ်ပျက်၊ အအံ့အံ့ အံ့၊ မှီနုကလုဂါအမိမီး၊ ပုဂံ
 ကုလန်ကုတော်တမူ တင်။ မှီအတိုင်းလဲပဲ၊ ပုဂံတူစင်ပဲ၊ မီးပသွင်ညှိ
 နှိုင်းလိ

၄၄ မီးခဲနဲ့အလိလိမီး၊ ဟားထိန့်ကွန်ခဲနဲ့၊ မီးလဲပဲစင်ဆူကလဲလိလိလိလိ။
 မှီအတိုင်းလဲပဲ၊ ယှဉ်အ ကခါပုဂံစင်လဲလိလိလိ အသားလိလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 ၄၅ ကိပုဂံစင်ပဲနဲ့၊ အလိအကပိတဖန်တင်။ မီးအသားခဲနဲ့မီး၊ တူအ
 လဲဆူကလဲလိလိမီး ပုဂံကလဲလိလိပုဂံလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 အပဲသွင်တဖန်လဲဆူပုဂံပုလေးပုဂံ ၅ လှဲမီး၊ ထံတင်လိလိလိလိလိ
 လိလိလိလိလိလိလိ

၄၆ မီးအသားခဲနဲ့မီး (ယှဉ်အ) လဲကမီးဆူကါနါ ဆင်ပားမီး ကလဲလိ
 လိအပူပဲအမေ ထံကဲထိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 ၄၇ မတကဲတင်အိန့် လါကပွား ရှိန့်လိလိ- အပဲနဲ့၊ နှိုင်းတူလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 လါကိပုဂံဆူကလဲလိ လါမီး၊ လဲပဲဆူအခိန့်မီးခဲ သီးအတော် ကမဲ
 မတူကွာအမိခွါမီး၊ ဗု ကညှိုးအိလိလိ။ မှီအတိုင်းလဲပဲ၊ ကသံတိုလိ။

၄၈ မီးအသားခဲနဲ့မီးယှဉ်အ ခဲတင်တင်တင်တင်လိလိလိလိလိလိလိ
 လိ
 ၄၉ စါအါ၊ လါပမိခွါတချားလဲခဲတင်မီး၊ ယဲလိတိုတကု။ မီးယှဉ်
 ခဲတင်တင်တင်တင်၊ ကတကု၊ နမိခွါ ကဲကဲလဲတင်လိ။ မီးပုလေးနဲ့၊ မှီ
 ၅၀ ကုလန်ကုတော်ကထိလိလိ ယှဉ်အ ခဲတင်တင်တင်တင်၊ မီးကုလဲလိ။ မီးကု

- လီဝဲအဖာမုၢ်ဒီး၊ အခူအပှာ ယဲသဂၢ်ဒီး၊ ဒီးခံၣ်တဲလဲလီဒီးခံးဝဲ၊ နဒိ
- ၈၂ ခွါးကဲက့ၤလံတၢ်လံး-မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ သံကွၢ်တီၤလၢန့ၣ်န့ၣ်လၢအကိညါဒဲလီၤ၊ ဒီးအတၢ်ခံးဘၣ်ဒီး၊ မတၢ်တနံၤလၢန့ၣ်န့ၣ်န့ၣ်၊ အညါပိာ်
- ၈၃ တးတိၣ်ကွၢ်ဝဲလီၤ။ "မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ အပၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါလၢအမုၢ်ဖဲအန့ၣ်န့ၣ်လၢယံၣ်ညါခံးဘၣ်ဒီး၊ နဒိခွါ ကဲက့ၤလံတၢ်လံးဒီးအဝဲန့ၣ်
- ၈၄ ခွါက့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤ၊ ဒီးအတံၣ်ဒိတံၣ်ညါလီၤ။ "ယုၣ်ညါယဲလၢကိာ်ပူၤဆူကၤလံလၢဒီး၊ မၤလီၤလၢကဒီးတၢ်န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အပှာ ထီၣ်ခံၣ်တဲခံၣ်လီၤ။

၅

- လၢတၢ်တဖံၣ်န့ၣ်အလီၢ်ခံဒီး၊ ပှာယုၤဒီးမၤ ဘျုးတဘျုးဒီးယုၣ်ညါ
- ၂ လဲလီၤဆူယ ချၢၤလျုၣ်လီၤ။ "ဒီးနီၣ်လၢယ ချၢၤလျုၣ်အပှာလၢတြၢလီၤအယၢၤ၊ ကိးဝဲအခံၤလၢပှာတြၢ အကျိၣ်တုၤလး စၢဒါ၊ အ
- ၃ နံၤဒိၣ်ဒီးတၢ်ခိၣ်ဒုၤထီၣ်အသးယဲၢ်ပှာဒီး၊ ဒိၣ်ဝဲတနီၣ်လီၤ။ "ဒီးပှာတၢ်ဆူတၢ်ဆါဒီး၊ ပှာဖဲဒ်ချီၣ်၊ ပှာခိၣ်တးဝီၤ၊ ပှာအယုၤပှာအသ့ၣ်ဒီးမုၢ်
- ၄ ဒီးဒိၣ်သ့ၣ်ဘၣ်ဒိၣ်ဝဲလၢအပှာဒီး၊ ကွၢ်လၢထံကဝး ထီၣ်အကျဲလီၤ။-မ့ၢ်အပှာဒ်လဲၣ်၊ ဘၣ်အမုၢ် အလၢဒီးကလူး တဂၤယဲလီၤဆူနီၣ်ပှာဒီးမၤဝးထံ လီၤ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ထံဝးထီၣ်အလီၢ်ခံန့ၣ်၊ ပှာလၢအလဲလီၤဆိဝဲတဂၤဒီး၊ ကယံၣ်တၢ်ဆါလၢအလီၤ တခံၤ န့ၣ်၊ ဘျါက့ၤဝဲလီၤ။
- ၅ ဒီးပှာလၢတၢ်ဆါတၢ်ဒီး သၢဆံးဒီး နံၣ်ဒိၣ် ဝဲန့ၣ် တဂၤလီၤ။-
- ၆ ယုၣ်ညါ ထံၣ်လၢ အခံလီၤ၊ ဒီးသ့ၣ်ညါ ဝဲလၢအ ဆါဆဲးဆဲးတၢ်ဒီး၊ ခံး
- ၇ ဘၣ်ဒီး၊ တၢ်ခိၣ်ဘျါက့ၤနသးဒါ။ "ဒီးပှာဆါန့ၣ်ကတိၤဆၢဒီး၊ ကခါဒါ၊ တုၤထံဝးထီၣ်ဒီး၊ ယပှာတဒိၣ်ခဲၤ စိၣ်လီၤဘၣ်ယၢဆူနီၣ်အပှာဘၣ်ဒီး ယလဲၤလီၤ အဖာမုၢ်ဒီး၊ ပှာလၢ လဲလီၤဆိဝဲလၢ ယမဲၣ်ညါ
- ၈ လီၤ။ "ဒီးယုၣ်ညါခံးဘၣ်ဒီး၊ လဲၤဆၢထၢၣ်တံးန့ၢ်န့ၢ်မံဒီးတး
- ၉ ထီၣ်တက့ၢ်-ဒီးအတၢ်ဆါဘျါက့ၤ ဝဲတကိာ်ခါဒီး၊ တံးန့ၢ်အလီၢ်မံဒီးတးထီၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။
- ၁၀ ဒီးတၢ်လၢမုၢ်နံၤန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ဒိၣ်ဘျး အနံၤလီၤ။-မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီးပှာယုၤဒီးတဖၣ်ခံးပှာလၢအတၢ်ဆါ ဘျါက့ၤတဂၤန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ဒိၣ်ဘျးအနံၤ
- ၁၁ ဒီး၊ နဒိၣ်န့ၣ်လီၤမံတတီဘၣ်-ဒီးအတၢ်ခံးဘၣ်ဒီး၊ ပှာလၢအမၤဘျါက့ၤယၢတဂၤန့ၣ်၊ အဝဲဒ်ခံးဘၣ်ယၢ၊ တံးန့ၢ်န့ၢ်လီၤမံဒီးတး ထီၣ်တက့ၢ်-ဒီးသံကွၢ်ဒီး၊ ပှာလၢအခံးန့ၢ်၊ တံးန့ၢ်န့ၢ်လီၤမံဒီးတး ထီၣ်တက့ၢ်န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်

- ၁၃ မတေတေလဲလဲ- မီးမုန်မတေမတေနှင့်၊ ပှလေ၊ အတော်ဆီ ဘျိုကွေးတဲ
သွန်ညှိတင် ဝဲတင်၊ မုန်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲလဲ၊ ပှလိဂ်မုန် အိန်ဖဲနှင့်မီး၊ ယုဂ်ရှူးဟး
ထီဂ်ဝဲတဖျါတင်လီ။
- ၁၄ လာတော်တဖန်နှင့်အလိဂ်ခံမီး၊ ယုဂ်ရှူးထံဂ်အိမ် လာတော်လှော် အတံဂ်
ပှမီးခံးဘင်အိမ်၊ ကွန်ကွန်၊ နအိန်ဆုဂ်အိန်ဆွလီ။ ခံးသီးတော်နးနုအ
- ၁၅ လိဂ်သုတတင်နုတဂုမီး၊ သုတမလေ၊ တော်ခံးဘးတဂု- ပှနှင့်လဲ
ခံးတင်ဝဲတင်ပှယုဂ်ဖိလေပှမလအိန်ဆုဂ်အိန် ဆွထီဂ်ကွဲအိမ်တေတေ
- ၁၆ နှုန်၊ မုန်ယုဂ်ရှူးလီ။ ။ မိန်နှုန်မီးပှယုဂ်ဖိမလအာမလသီယုဂ်ရှူး
[မီးဆုမလသံအိမ်လီ။] အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံ၊ မလာတော်နှင့် လာအိန်ဘွဲး အနံလီ။-
- ၁၇ ယုဂ်ရှူးကတိ၊ ဆာအိမ်၊ ယပာမလာတော်တူ ခဲကနံဂ်အံ၊ မီးထမလခံးကီး
- ၁၈ ယဲခင်လီ။ ။ မလအသးဒ်နှုန်မီး မုန်ယုဂ်ရှူးလုဂ်သုဂ်ခါပတင်အိန်
ဘွဲးအနံအခိဂ်တလိဂ်ခံးဝဲလေယုဂ်မုန်အပာဂ်ခင်ဝဲမီး၊ မလသဲသီးအသးမီး
ယုဂ်မီး၊ ပှယုဂ်ဖိတဖန်ဆုမလသံအိမ်ဒိန်နှုန် အလိဂ်တကွန်လီ။
- ၁၉ မလအသးဒ်နှုန် မီးယုဂ်ရှူး ကတိ၊ ဆာတော်မီးခံး တင်အိမ်၊ ယခံးဘင်
ဝဲတင်သုတိတိလီ၊ လီ၊ ဖိခွါမလာတော်ခင်ဝဲ တသုတင်နီတမံဘင် မလသွ
ထဲတော်လေအထံဂ်တင်ပာမလီ။ မုန်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲလဲ၊ ဖဲခင်အမလာတော်တမံ
- ၂၀ လာလာနှုန်၊ ဖိခွါမလ ခွန်ကီးဝဲလီ။- မုန်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲလဲ၊ ပာအခင်ဖိခွါ၊ မီးက
ယဲအမလာတော်ခဲလောင်နှုန်၊ ခုး နှုန်ဝဲလေအိမ်လီ။ မီးကခုးနှုန်အိမ်လာတော်
- ၂၁ မဒိန်နှုန်အအံတကွန်၊ ခံးသီးသုသးကကမာကမန်လီ။ ။
မုန်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲလဲ၊ ဒ်ပာမလ လဲဆာထာဂ် ကွဲတော်မီးမလူ ထီဂ်ကွဲပှသံအ
သီးနှုန်၊ ဖိခွါဖဲခင်အသး အိန်ဝဲလေ အကမလူထီဂ်ကွဲ ပှတေတေလာလာ
- ၂၂ နှုန်၊ မလဲဒ်နှုန်သီးလီ။ ။ မုန်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲလဲ၊ ပာတစံဂ်ညီဂ်ဘင်ပှဒီ
တေတေဘင်၊ မုန်အဟုဂ်လီ၊ ကယဲတော်စံဂ်ညီဂ် ခဲလောင်လေဖိခွါအစုပှ၊-
- ၂၃ ခံးသီးပှခဲလောင်ကယူးကယိဂ်ဖိ ခွါဒ်အယူးအယိဂ်ပာ အသီးနှုန်လီ။
ပှလေတယူးတယိဂ်ဘင် ဖိခွါနှုန်၊ တယူးတ ယိဂ်ဘင်ပာလာအမလီ
- ၂၄ နှုန်အခံတင်- ယခံးဘင်ဝဲတင်သုတိတိလီ၊ လီ၊ ပှလေအနုဟူယက
လှော်ယကထါ၊ မီးရှုန်ကွဲနင်ကွဲပှလေအမလီ၊ နှုန်ယခံနှုန်၊ အိန်မီးတော်
မူလီထူလီထီ၊ မီးတလဲဘေဂ်တော်စံဂ်ညီဂ်ဘင်၊ မုန်အခိဂ်ဝဲလေတော်
- ၂၅ သံဆုတော်မူအပူလီ။ ။ ယခံးသုတိတိလီ၊ လီ၊ လေအနုဂ်ရံဂ်ကတင်
ဝဲလေပှအသံတုဂ်ဝဲတဖန်နှင့်၊ ကနုဟူယုဂ်အဖိခွါ အကလှော်၊ မီးဘင်
- ၂၆ လဲခဲကနံဂ်လံအံ၊ မီးပှလေအနုဟူဝဲတဖန်နှင့်ကမူထီဂ်ဝဲလီ။- မုန်အ
ဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲလဲ၊ ဒ်ပာအိန်မီးတော်မူထာအပူဂ်ဝဲအသီးနှုန်၊ ခုးအိန်ခွန်ကီးဖိခွါ

၂၇ မီးတိုက်မူလၢအပူၤဒေဝ်ဝဲဒ်န့ၣ်သီးလီၤ။- မီးမ့ၢ်ပှၤကညီဖိဒီး, ယုၣ်လီၤခ့ၣ်
 ၂၈ ကီးဒီးလၢတၢ်အမိအကဒီးဒီးသီးအကစံၣ်ညီၣ်တၢ်လီၤ။- သုတကမာ
 ကမၣ်လၢတၢ်အံၤအမိတဂ့ၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, န့ၣ်ရံၣ်ကထာၣ်ဝဲလၢကယဲာ်
 ၂၉ ပှၤအိၣ်လၢတၢ်သ့ၣ်ခိၣ်အပူၤခဲလၢၣ် ကနၢ်ဟူအကလုာ်, -မီးကဖဲက့ၤ
 ထီၣ်ဝဲ, ပှၤလၢအမၤ တၢ်ဂ့ၤတဖၣ်, လၢတၢ်မူအတၢ်ဝဲၤဆၢထၢၣ်, မီးပှၤ
 လၢအမၤထၢၣ်အၢတဖၣ်, လၢတၢ် စံၣ်ညီၣ်ဆၣ်အထၢၣ်ဝဲၤဆၢ ထၢၣ်လီၤ။
 ၃၀ " "ယမၤဒေဝ်တၢ်တသ့ဘၣ်နီၣ်တမံၤဘၣ်, ဒ်ယခါဟူတၢ်အသီး
 န့ၣ်, ယခံၣ်ညီၣ်တၢ်, မီးယခံၣ်ညီၣ်တၢ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အတီၢ်အလီၤလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်
 အံၤ, ယဗုမၤဖဲယသးဒေဝ်ယဲတမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်ဖဲ [ပာ်] လၢအမၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယခံ
 ၃၁ တဂၤအသးလီၤ။ "ယမ့ၢ်အုၣ်ယသးလၢယဂ့ၢ်ယကျိၤ ဒေဝ်ယဲဒီး,
 ၃၂ ယတၢ်အုၣ်ယသးန့ၣ်, တတီၢ်ဘၣ်။- ပှၤဂၤအုၣ်အသးလၢယဂ့ၢ်ယကျိၤ
 အိၣ်တဂၤ, မီး ယသ့ၣ်ညါလၢ အတၢ်အုၣ်လၢအ အုၣ်အသးလၢယဂ့ၢ်
 ၃၃ ယကျိၤန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ်အတီၢ်လီၤ။ "သုဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤ, သုမၤပှၤလဲၤဆူစီၤ
 ၃၄ ယီၤဟတ်အအိၣ်ဒီးအတၢ်အုၣ်အသးလၢတၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီၤလီၤ။- ဘၣ်ဆၣ်
 မီးပှၤကညီအတၢ်အုၣ်အသး ယတဖံးန့ၢ် ယဲဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်ဒီးသီးသုကတုၤ
 ၃၅ လၢတၢ်အုၣ်က့ၤ ခိၣ်က့ၤသုဒီး, ယခံးတၢ်တဖၣ် အံၤလီၤ။- အဝဲန့ၣ်မ့ၢ်
 မ့ၢ်အုၣ်လၢအကဲၤ ကပီၤထီၣ်, မီးလၢ သုသးအိၣ်လၢသုကသ့ၣ်ဖဲသး
 ၃၆ ညီလၢအကပီၤအကျိၤတမိၢ်လီၤ။ "မီးယအိၣ်ဒီးတၢ်အုၣ်အသးဂ့ၤ
 န့ၢ်စီးယီဟတ်အတၢ်တက့ၢ်လီၤ, မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်, တၢ်မၤလၢပာ်ဟ့ၣ်လီၤ
 ယခံးသီးယကမၤ တုၤ အဝံၤ, တၢ်မၤ တဖၣ်အံၤ လၢယမၤန့ၣ်, အုၣ်အ
 ၃၇ သးလၢယဂ့ၢ်လၢပာ် မၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယခံလီၤ။ "မီးပာ်လၢ အမၤလီၤ
 န့ၢ်ယန့ၣ်, အုၣ်လိအသးလၢယဂ့ၢ်ယပီၢ်လံၤ။ အကလုာ်သီၣ်န့ၣ်, သုတန့ၢ်
 ၃၈ ဟူဘၣ်, မီးအဂီၤန့ၣ်, သုတထံၣ် ဘၣ်နီၣ်တဖျိၣ်အၣ်။- မီးအက လုာ်အက
 ထါန့ၣ်, တအိၣ်တဆိးဘၣ်လၢသုပူၤဘၣ်။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, ပှၤလၢအမၤလီၤ
 ၃၉ ဒီးတဂၤန့ၣ်, သုတန့ၣ်ဘၣ် အီၤဘၣ်။ "သုကွၢ်တၢ်ကွဲးအသးလီၤ
 တံၢ်လီၤ ဆဲးလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်သုဆိကမိၣ် လၢသုကန့ၢ် ဘၣ်တၢ်မူ
 အထူအယိၣ်လၢ အပူၤ, မီးအဝဲ သ့ၣ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်တၢ် လၢအအုၣ်အသးလၢ
 ၄၀ ယဂ့ၢ်ယကျိၤလီၤ။- မီးသုယဲဆူယအိၣ် ခံးသီးသုကန့ၢ် ဘၣ်တၢ်မူန့ၣ်,
 ၄၁ သုသးတအိၣ်ဘၣ်။ "ပှၤကညီခံးထီၣ်ပတြၢၤတၢ်န့ၣ်, ယတဖံး
 ၄၂ ဘၣ်။- မီးယသ့ၣ်ညါသု လၢယွၤ အတၢ် အဲၣ် တအိၣ်ဘၣ် လၢသုပူၤ
 ၄၃ ဘၣ်။- ယဲဒေဝ်အံၤယဲလၢယပာ်အမံၤ, မီးသုတတူၢ်လိၣ်ဘၣ်ယၤဘၣ်
 ၄၄ မ့ၢ်ပှၤဂၤန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ဖဲလၢအမံၤဒေဝ်ဝဲဒီး, သုကတူၢ်လိၣ် ဒီးလီၤ။- သုဒီး

တၢ်စံးထီၣ်ပတြၢၤ လိာ်သုသးသ ကိးသ ကိး၊ မီးယုၤ အတၢ်စံး ထီၣ်ပ
 ၄၅ တြၢၤန့ၣ်၊ သုတမုတၢ်ဒီး၊ သုနၢ်တၢ်ကသုၣ်လဲၣ်။ သုတမုက
 မိၣ်လၢယ ကပၣ် တၢ်ကမၣ်လၢသု လိာ် လၢပၣ်အမဲၣ် ညါတဂ့ၤ။ ပှၢပၣ်
 တၢ်ကမၣ်လၢသုလိာ်တဂၤ၊ မ့ၢ်ပှၢလၢသုတန့ၤ သုသးလၢဒီး၊ မိၤမိၤၤ
 ၄၆ လိာ်-မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်၊ သုမ့ၢ်နၢ်မိၤမိၤၤဒီး၊ သုကနၢ်စ့ၢ်ကိးယၤလိာ်။ မ့ၢ်
 ၄၇ အဂ့ၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်၊ ကွဲးဝဲလၢယဂ့ၢ်ယကၠျဲလိာ်။-မ့ၢ်သုဝဲသ့ၣ်န့ၣ်၊ သုမ့ၢ်တနၢ်
 တၢ်တၢ်လၢအကွဲးဝဲတဖၣ်တၢ်ဒီး၊ သုကနၢ်ယကလုာ်ယကထၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်။

၆

- ၁ တၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်အလိာ်ခံဒီး၊ ယၣ်ဂ္တးဒိဂၢ်တီၣ်လဲၣ် ကၤလံၤလၢတံၤဘူး
- ၂ ရံဆူဝၢ်ဘးမိလိာ်- မ့ၢ်ပှၢဂီၢ်မ့ၢ်ထံၣ်အမၤ တၢ်လိာ်လးလၢပှၢဆူပှၢဆါ
- ၃ အလိာ်ဒီး၊ ပိၣ်ဝဲအခံတက့ၢ်သ့ၣ်လိာ်။- မီးယၣ်ဂ္တးလဲၤထီၣ်ဝဲဆူကစၢ်တ
- ၄ ဖျၢၣ်အလိာ်၊ မီးဆၣ်နီၤ ဝဲဒီးအပျဲၢ် အဘိၣ်ဖဲန့ၣ်လိာ်။- မီးပှၢယုၤဒီးအ
- တူၣ်လဲၤကပၣ် အိၣ်ဘူးတၢ်လိာ်။
- ၅ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ ယၣ်ဂ္တးကျဲထီၣ်အမဲၣ်၊ မီးထံၣ်လၢပှၢ ဂီၢ်မ့ၢ်ယဲဆူ
- အဒိၣ်ဒီး၊ စံးဘၣ်မိၤ ဝဲလိာ်ပူး၊ အဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ် ဒ်သိးအကအိၣ်ဘၣ်
- ၆ တၢ်ဒီး၊ ပပှၢကိၣ်ကန့ၢ်ဖဲလဲၣ်ပူၤလဲၣ်။ (ဒ်သိးအကလဲပမိၤဒီး၊
- စံးဘၣ်ဒီးလၢ တၢ်ဒ်န့ၣ်လိာ်။ မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အကမၤဝဲၣ်လဲၣ်လဲၣ်
- ၇ န့ၣ်သ့ၣ်ညါဒ်ဝဲလိာ်။) «စိၤဝဲလိာ်ပူးကတိၤဆၢဒီး၊ ဒ်သိးအဝဲ
- သ့ၣ်ကန့ၢ်အိၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ် တဂၤတစဲး၊ တဂၤတစဲးန့ၣ်၊ ကိၣ်အပှၢဒ်န့ၤရံၤ
- ၈ ခံကယၢတအါဘၣ်။ «မီးအပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်မိၤ အၣ်ဒ်န့ၤလၢအ
- ၉ မိၤပှၢဝဲဒီးမိၤရှံမိၣ်ပုးတ ဂ္တးတဂၤ စံးဘၣ်ဒီး၊- ဒ်သ့ၣ်အိၣ်ဖဲအံၤတဂၤ
- အကိၣ်အိၣ်ယဲၢ်ဖျၢၣ်၊ မီးအညၣ် အိၣ် ခံဘ့ၣ်လိာ်။ ဘၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီးတၢ်တဖၣ်
- ၁၀ န့ၣ်၊ လၢပှၢပှၢအံၤအဂီၢ်န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ် မန့ၤလဲၣ်။ «မီးယၣ်ဂ္တးစံးဝဲ၊
- မၤပှၢကညိဆၣ်နီၤတက့ၢ်။ မီးတၢ်ဖဲန့ၣ်နီၣ်အိၣ်အါမးလိာ်။ မၤအ သးဒ်
- ၁၁ န့ၣ်ဒီး ပှၢဆၣ်နီၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ အိၣ်ယဲၢ် ကထိယၣ်ယၣ်လိာ်။ «မီး
- ယၣ်ဂ္တးဟံး ထီၣ်ကိၣ်၊ မီးစံးထီၣ် ပတြၢၤ တၢ်အဘျူး မီး၊ ယၣ်လိာ်။ (အ
- ပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်ဒီးအပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်) ယၣ်က့ၤပှၢလၢအဆၣ်နီၤတဖၣ်လိာ်။ န့ၣ်
- ၁၂ အသိး၊ ညၣ်ခံဘ့ၣ်စ့ၢ်ကိး ဖဲပှၢအတၢ်မိၣ်န့ၢ်ဘၣ်အသးလိာ်။ «မီး
- သုၤအဘျူးအိၣ်ဝဲဒီး၊ စံးဘၣ်အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်၊ ဒ်သိးတၢ်သုတဟါမၢ်နီၤတ
- ၁၃ စဲးတဂ့ၤဒီး၊ ထၢဖျိၣ်က့ၤအဘျဲၣ် အစဲၢ်တက့ၢ်။- မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ ပှၢအိၣ်
- ကိၣ်ယဲၢ်ဖျၢၣ် မီးအဘျဲၣ် အစဲၢ်အိၣ်လိာ် တဲၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ထၢဖျိၣ်က့ၤဝဲ ပှၢက့ၤ
- ၁၄ တဆံခံလိာ်။ «မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် မီးပှၢတဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ထံၣ်လၢ

၁၃ ထွက်ရှုမေးတော်လိလေးခြားခံးဝဲလာအာဝဲအံ၊ မှာမေးဝံထာ အကယဲလီ၊ ဆူ
တိန်ခိန်တဂါန့ၣ်လီ၊- မေးသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးမှာယုၣ်ရှုးသ့ၣ်ညါဝဲ လာအတော်
ကယဲဟံးန့ၣ်ဆူၣ်အိၣ်၊ ခံးသီးအကပတ်ထီၣ်အိၣ်လီ၊ စီပၤဒီး၊ လဲထီၣ်က
ဒီးဝဲဆူကစၢ်အလီထကၤပီလီ၊

၁၄ ဒီးတုၤမှာ ဟါလီဒီး၊ အပျှံၣ် အဘိၣ်လဲလီ၊ ဝဲဆူဝိၣ် လဲၣ်-ဒီးလဲၤ

၁၅ ထီၣ်ဆူခဲပူၤဒီး ဒီးစီထီၣ် လဲၣ်ဆူကပး ရနီၣ်လီ၊-တုၤန့ၣ်တစူမှာ တာ်ခံး

၁၆ ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုးဟဲတတုၤဒီးဘၣ်လာအဒိၣ်ဘၣ်လီ၊- ဒီးမှာကလံၤအူ တာ်

၁၇ ဆူၣ်ဒီး၊ ဝိၣ်လဲၣ် ဟူးဝဲ ဝဲၤဝဲလီ၊-မေးသး ဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ကာ်ဝဲစ တၢ်ဒ်အူၣ်

ခံဆဲးထီၣ်၊ သာဆဲးဆူၣ်ဆူၣ်ဒီး၊ ထံၣ်ဘၣ်ယုၣ်ရှုးဟးလာၣ်လဲၣ်အဒိၣ်ခိၣ်၊

၂၀ ဒီးဟဲစီတုၤ ထီၣ်ဒီးအခဲပူၤ၊ ဒီးပျံၣ်ဝဲတက့ၢ်သ့ၣ်လီ၊- ဒီးအတော်ခံး

၂၁ ဘၣ်အိၣ်၊ မှာယုၤလီ၊ ပျံၣ်တဂုၤ-မေးသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး အသ့ၣ်ခု အသးခုဒီး၊

တူၤလိၣ်အိၣ်လၢခဲပူၤ၊ ဒီးတုၤတက်ၢ်ခါမဲအကလဲၤဝဲအလီလီ၊

၂၂ မှာဆူၣ်ထီၣ်တနံၤန့ၣ်၊ ပှၤဂီၢ်မှာအိၣ်ဆၢထၢၣ်လၢပိၣ်လဲၣ်ဝံ တးခိ

တဖၣ်သ့ၣ်ညါဝဲလၢ ခဲအဂၤတအိၣ်ဘၣ်၊ အိၣ်ထဲတဘၣ်လၢအပျှံၣ်အ

ဘိၣ်လဲၤ န့ၣ်ဝဲန့ၣ်ဒီးလီ၊ ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုး တလဲၤထီၣ်ဆူၣ် ဘၣ်ဆူခဲအပူၤဒီး

၂၃ အပျှံၣ်အဘိၣ်ဘၣ်၊ ဟးထီၣ် ထဲအ ပျှံၣ်အဘိၣ်ဒီး လီ၊- တၢ်ဆၢဒီးခဲ

အဂၤတဖၣ်ယဲ လၢတံၤဘူး ရံဘူးဒီးအလီလၢယုၣ်ရှုးခံး ထီၣ်ပတြၢ

၂၄ တၢ်အဘျးဒီး ပှၤ သ့ၣ်အိၣ် ကိၣ်လီ၊ မေးသး ဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး

ဘုၤပှၤဂီၢ်မှာသ့ၣ်ညါဝဲလၢယုၣ်ရှုးမှာဂုၤ၊ အပျှံၣ်အဘိၣ်မှာဂုၤ၊ တဒ်ခိၣ်

ဘၣ်ဖဲန့ၣ်ဘၣ်ဒီး၊ ဒီးထီၣ်ဝဲလၢ ခဲဒီးလဲၤဆူယုၣ်ရှုးဆူကပး ရနီၣ်လီ၊

၂၅ «ဒီးတုၤအထံၣ်ဘၣ်အိၣ်လၢပိၣ်လဲၣ်ဝံတးခိဒီးခံးဘၣ်အိၣ်၊ ရၤဘိ

၂၆ ဒါ၊ န့ၣ်ဖဲအံၤအကတီၢ်ဖဲလဲၣ်-ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုးကတိၤဆၢအိၣ်ဒီးခံးဝဲ၊ ဟံး

ဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ် သုတီ တီလီ၊ လီ၊ သုဝဲဒ်အံၤ၊ မှာသုထံၣ် တၢ်လီ၊ လးဒီး

တမှာဘၣ်၊ မှာသုအိၣ်ဘၣ်ကိၣ်ဒီးဘူးအိၣ်ဒီး၊ သုဟဲဆူယုၤလီ၊

၂၇ ခံးသီးသုကန့ၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ်အိၣ်လၢအဟါ မၢ်ခိၣ်တၢ်န့ၣ်၊ သုတမၤတဂုၤဒီး

သီးသုကန့ၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ်အိၣ်လၢအအိၣ်ဝဲဆိးဝဲလၢတၢ်မူလီ၊ ထူလီ၊ ဟိၣ်၊

၂၈ လၢပှၤကညိဖိကဟ့ၣ် လီ၊ သုဒီး၊ မၤတၢ် တက့ၢ်၊ မှာအဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်၊ အဝဲဒ်

န့ၣ်ယုၤ၊ ပၢ်တဂၤဝဲပနီၣ်ဆၢအိၣ်လီ၊

၂၉ မေးသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးအဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်ခံး ဘၣ်အိၣ်၊ ခံးသီးပကမၤယုၤအတၢ်

၃၀ မၤန့ၣ်၊ မှာပကမၤဒ်လဲၣ်-ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုး ကတိၤဆၢတၢ်ဒီးခံးဘၣ်အိၣ်၊ ယုၤ

အတၢ်မၤန့ၣ်မှာအအံၤ၊ ခံးသီးသုကန့ၣ် ကုၤန့ၣ်ကုၤပှၤလၢ အမၤလီၤန့ၣ်

၃၁ အခံတၢ်ဂၤန့ၣ်လီ၊ မေးသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးအဝဲသ့ၣ် တဖၣ်ခံးဘၣ်အိၣ်၊

နမာလီလေးတၢ်ဒီးသီးပကထံဉ်ဘဉ်ဒီးဒီးစွၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၢ်န့ၢ်မ့ၢ်မန့ၢ်
၃၀ တမံလဲဉ်။ နမာမန့ၢ်လဲဉ်။- ပဟ်သ့ဉ်အိဉ်မဉ်န့ၢ် လၢပှၢ်လၢ်ကျါ, ဝဲတၢ်
ကွဲးအသးအသီးန့ၢ်, တၢ် ဟ့ၣ် အိဉ် ဒီး လၢ ကိဉ် လၢ မူ မိဉ် လီၤ။

၃၂ မလေးဒ် န့ၣ်ဒီးယုဉ်ဂ္တးစံးဘဉ် ဒီး, ယစံးဘဉ် တဲတဉ် သုတိတိလီၤ
လီၤ, မိၤမိၤၤၤ တဟ့ၣ်တဉ် သုလၢ ကိဉ်လၢ မူ မိဉ်တဉ်။ မ့ၣ်ယပာ်န့ၣ်,
၃၃ ဟ့ၣ်သုလၢကိဉ် နီၣ်နီၣ်လၢမူမိဉ်လီၤ။- မ့ၢ်အဂီၢ် ဝဲလဲဉ်, ပှၢ်ဟဲလီၤလၢမူ
မိဉ်ဒီးဟ့ၣ်လီၤတၢ်မူလၢဟီဉ်မိဉ်ဒိတဂၤန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ယုၤအကိဉ်လီၤ။

၃၄ မလေးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး အာဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်န့ၣ် စံးဘဉ် ဒီး, ကစၢ်ဒၤ, ဟ့ၣ်လီၤပှၢ်

၃၅ လၢကိဉ်န့ၣ်တထံဉ်ဃီတက့ၢ်။- ဒီးယုဉ်ဂ္တးစံးဘဉ်ဒီး, ယမ့ၢ်ကိဉ်မူလီၤ။
ပှၢ်လၢအာဲဆူယအိဉ်န့ၣ်, တၢ်တသ့ဉ်ဝံလၢၤ တဉ်အသး တဉ်ဒီးပှၢ်
လၢအစွၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၢ်န့ၢ်, တၢ်တသ့လၢတဉ်အသးလၢထံဉ်တခိဉ်
၃၆ တဉ်။ တဉ်ဆဉ်ဒီး, ယစံးယထဲတ့ၢ် သုလၢသုထံဉ်လံယၤ, ဒီးသု

၃၇ တန့ၣ်တဉ်တၢ်တဉ်။- ကယဲာ်ပှၢ် လၢယပာ်ဟ့ၣ် လီၤယၤတဂၤလၢ်လၢ်
န့ၣ်, ကယဲက့ၢ် ဆူယအိဉ်လီၤ။ ဒီးပှၢ်လၢအာဲ ဆူယ အိဉ်န့ၣ်, ယတဟီ

၃၈ ထီဉ်ကွံဉ် တဉ်ဒီးတဉ်။- အဂီၢ်အံၤ, တမ့ၢ်တဉ်ယ ဟဲလီၤလၢမူမိဉ်ဒီး
သီးယကမၤဖဲဒဉ်ယသးတဉ်, မ့ၢ်ဖဲဒဉ်ပှၢ်လၢအမၤ လီၤန့ၢ်ယ ခံတဂၤအ
၃၉ သးလီၤ။ ။ ကယဲာ်ပှၢ်လၢအဟ့ၣ်လီၤ ယၤတဂၤလၢ်လၢ်န့ၣ်, ဒီးသီးအ

သုတဟါမၢ်ဒိတဂၤတဂ့ၤ, ဒီးသီးယကဒူးဂဲၤ ဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၢ် ဒီးလၢမ့ၢ်
၄၀ နံၤကတၢ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ပာ်လၢအမၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယခံတဂၤ အသးလီၤ။- ဒီးကယဲာ်
ပှၢ်လၢအထံဉ်ဖိခွါဒီးစွၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၢ်န့ၢ်လၢလၢ်လၢ်ကန့ၢ်တဉ်တၢ်မူ
လီၤထူလီၤထီဉ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ပှၢ်လၢအမၤ လီၤန့ၢ်ယခံတဂၤ အသးလီၤ။ ဒီးယ
ကဒူးဂဲၤဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၢ်ဒီးလၢမ့ၢ်နံၤကတၢ်လီၤ။

၄၁ မလေးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး မ့ၢ်အစံးဝဲ, ထဲဒဉ်အံၤ ယမ့ၢ်ကိဉ် ဟဲလီၤ လၢမူမိဉ်

၄၂ သတးဒီး, ပှၢ်ယုၤဒ် ဖိကဒူးကဒုဉ် တၢ်လၢအဂီၢ်, - ဒီးစံးဝဲ, ပှၢ်အံၤမ့ၢ်ဖိ
ယီၤသးအဖိခွါယုဉ်ဂ္တးစံးတမ့ၢ်တဉ်ဒါ။ အမိာ်ဒီးအပာ်န့ၣ်, ပသ့ဉ်ညါတမ့ၢ်
တဉ်ဒါ။ မ့ၢ်ဖိန့ၣ် ဒီး, ဘဉ်မန့ၢ်လၢ အစံး ဝဲလၢ ယဟဲ လီၤ လၢမူမိဉ်

၄၃ ထဲဉ်။- မလေးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ယုဉ်ဂ္တးစံး က ထီၤဆၢတၢ်ဒီးစံး တဉ်ဒီး, သုက

၄၄ ထီၤလိာ်သုသးဒီး, သုတကဒူးကဒုဉ်တၢ်တဂ့ၤ။- ယပာ်လၢအမၤလီၤန့ၢ်
ယခံန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်တမိၤတဉ်ဒီး, ပှၢ်ဟဲဆူ ယအိဉ်တသ့တဉ်ဒိတဂၤတဉ်ဒီးယ

၄၅ ကဒူးဂဲၤဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၢ်ဒီးလၢမ့ၢ်နံၤကတၢ်လီၤ။ တၢ်ကွဲးအ
သးလၢဝံအပှၢ်, အ ဝဲ သ့ဉ်, ဝဲ လၢ် န့ၣ်, က တဉ် တၢ် သိဉ် တၢ် သီ
လၢ ယုၤ လီၤ။ မလေးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးကယဲာ် ပှၢ်လၢအန့ၢ်ယုပာ်ထီဉ်တၢ်, ဒီး

၄၆ မာလိဝဲတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ဟဲဝဲဆူယအိၣ်လီၤ- ပှၤတထံၣ်တၣ်ပာ်နီတဂ့ၤတၣ်
ထံၣ်ထဲပှၤလၢ အတၣ်ဃးဒီး သွၤတဂၤအဝဲန့ၣ်ထံၣ်ပာ်လီၤ။

၄၇ ယခဲးတၣ် တဲဆၣ်သု တီတီလီၤလီၤ, ပှၤလၢအ ခံၣ်က့ၤန့ၣ် က့ၤယၤန့ၣ်,
၄၈ အိၣ်ဒီး တၢ်မူ အထူ အ ယိၣ်လီၤ- ယဲဒၣ် အံၤ, ယမ့ၢ်တၢ် မူအ ကိၣ်
၄၉ လီၤ။ သုပာ်သ့ၣ်အိၣ်မၣ်န့ၣ်လၢ ပှၤလၢကျါ, ဒီးသံဝဲလီၤ-

၅၀ အဝဲအံၤမ့ၢ်ကိၣ်လၢ အယဲလီၤလၢမူမိၣ်, ဒီးသီး ပှၤလၢအအိၣ်ဝဲတဖၣ်
၅၁ အသုတသံ တဂ့ၤလီၤ- ယဲဒၣ်အံၤယမ့ၢ်တၢ်မူ အ ကိၣ်လၢ အယဲလီၤ
လၢမူမိၣ်လီၤ။ တၢ်လၢကိၣ်န့ၣ်, ပှၤလၢအ အိၣ်အိၤဒီး, ကမူဝဲအစိၤစိၤ
အဆၣ်ဆၣ်လီၤ။ ဒီးကိၣ်လၢယဟ့ၣ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ယ ညၣ်လၢ ယဟ့ၣ်လၢထီၣ်
မိၣ်ဖိအတၢ်မူအဂီၢ်လီၤ။

၅၂ မာသးဒ် န့ၣ်ဒီးပှၤ ယူဒၤဖိတဲးလိၣ် ဃိၣ်လိၣ်အ သးဒီးခဲးဝဲ, အဝဲန့ၣ်
၅၃ ဟ့ၣ်အိၣ်ပှၤလၢအညၣ်က သ့ဝဲဒ်လဲၣ်- မာသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ယၣ်ဂ္တးခဲးတၣ်
အိၤ, ယခဲးတၣ်တဲဆၣ်သု တီတီလီၤလီၤ, သုမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်တၣ်ပှၤကညိဖိအ
ညၣ်, ဒီးသုမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်တၣ်အ သ့ၣ်ဒီး, တၢ်မူတအိၣ် တၣ်လၢ သုပှၤတၣ်-

၅၄ ပှၤလၢအအိၣ်ယညၣ်, ဒီးအအိၤသ သ့ၣ်န့ၣ်, အိၣ်ဒီးတၢ်မူလီၤထူလီၤယိၣ်
၅၅ ဒီးယကဒူးဝဲဆၢထၢၣ်က့ၤအိၤလၢမ့ၢ် နံၤအကတၢ်လီၤ- မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်

၅၆ လဲၣ်, ယညၣ် မ့ၢ်တၢ် အိၣ်နီၢ်နီၢ်, ဒီးယသ့ၣ်မ့ၢ်တၢ် အိၣ်နီၢ် နီၢ်လီၤ- ပှၤ
လၢအအိၣ် ယညၣ်, ဒီး အိၤသ သ့ၣ်န့ၣ်, အိၣ် ဝဲ ဆိးဝဲလၢ ယပှၤ, ဒီးယ

၅၇ အိၣ်ယဆိးယဲလၢအပှၤလီၤ။ ဒ်ပာ်လၢအမူမာလီၤန့ၣ်ယခဲးဒီး,
ယမူလၢအိၤအသီးန့ၣ်, ပှၤလၢ အအိၣ်ယၤန့ၣ်, ကမူခ့ၢ် ကိးဝဲ လၢဟၤ

၅၈ လီၤ- တၢ်အံၤ မ့ၢ်ကိၣ် လၢအယဲ လီၤလၢမူမိၣ်လီၤ။ တမ့ၢ်တၣ်ဒ်သုပာ်
သ့ၣ်အိၣ်မၣ်န့ၣ်ဒီးသံဝဲအသိးန့ၣ်တၣ်, ပှၤလၢအအိၣ်ကိၣ်အံၤ, ကမူဝဲအ

၅၉ စိၤစိၤ အဆၣ်ဆၣ်လီၤ။ တၢ်အံၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ခံၣ်တဲးတဲးလီၤဝဲလၢ
တၣ်တၢ်ပှၤဖဲအသိၣ်တၢ်သီတၢ်လၢကပွဲးရနီၣ်အဖံၤမ့ၢ်လီၤ။

၆၀ မာသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးအပျဲၢ်အ ဘိၣ်အါ ဝါန့ၢ်ယူဒီး ခဲးဝဲ, တၢ်ကထိၤအံၤ
၆၁ ကိးမးလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်မတၢ် ဒိကန့ၣ် ကသ့တ ဂၤလဲၣ်။ ဒီးယၣ်ဂ္တးသ့ၣ်

ညါလၢအသးဒ်ဝဲလၢ အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်က ဒူးကဒ့ၣ်တၢ် လၢတၢ်န့ၣ်အဂ့ၢ်
၆၂ ဒီးခဲးတၣ်အိၤ, မ့ၢ်တၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ဒီး, သုသးဟးဂီၤဖါ- သုမ့ၢ်ထံၣ်တၣ်ပှၤ

ကညိဖိက့ၤထီၣ်ဆူ အလီၢ်လၢအ အိၣ်ဝဲလၢ အအိၣ်ထံးန့ၣ်, သုကဆိက
၆၃ မိၣ်ဒ်လဲၣ်- တၢ်မူတၢ်အံၤ မ့ၢ်သးလီၤ။ တၢ်ညၣ်အံၤ တဂီၢ် တသိၣ်

တၣ်တၢ်နီတခဲးတၣ်။ တၢ်ကထိၤလၢယခဲး တၣ်သုန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်သး, ဒီးတၢ်မူ
၆၄ လီၤ။ တၣ်တၣ်ဒ်ဒီး, လၢသုဝဲဒ်အကျါန့ၣ်, ပှၤတစူၢ်တန့ၣ်ထီၣ်

၃

၈၅ အိပ်တနိုးနိုးလိ။ (မု်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲဉ်၊ လာအမိဉ်ထံးန့ဉ်၊ မု်မတၢထာအတ
နာ်ဘဉ် ဝဲဆဉ်၊ မီးမု် မတၢ လာ အက ဟ့ဉ်လိ။ ကွံဒ်အိးန့ဉ်၊ ယဉ်ဂ္ဃ
၈၆ သ့ဉ်ညါဝဲလိ။) - မီးခံးဝဲ၊ မၤသး ဝဲန့ဉ်မီးယခံး ဘဉ်တဲဘဉ် လံသုထံး
ယဟ်မု် တဒူးယဲ ဘဉ်ပှၤ ဆူယ အိဉ်ဘဉ်မီး၊ ယဲဝဲတ သ့ဘဉ် နီတဂၤ
ဘဉ်။

၈၈ လာန့ဉ်လံလံးမီး၊ အပျဲာ် အဘိဉ်အါဂၤ တပိဉ်လၢၤ တဉ်အခံဘဉ်
၈၉ မီး၊ က့ၤကဒါ က့ၤဆူ အလိာ်ခံတက့ၤ သ့ဉ်လိ။ - မၤသးဝဲန့ဉ် မီးယဉ်ဂ္ဃ
၉၀ ခံးပှၤတသံခံဂၤ၊ သုကက့ၤ ကဒါက့ၤစၢ်ကိးဒါ။ - မီးစိးန့ဉ်မိဉ်ပှၤတ ဂ္ဃးက
တိးထာဒါ၊ ကစၢ်ဒါ၊ ပကလဲၤ ဆူမု်မ တၢတဂၤ အအိဉ်လဲဉ်။ တာ်မူ
၉၁ အထူအထိဉ်အ တာ်ကတိးန့ဉ်၊ အိဉ်မီး နၢလိ။ - မီးပန့ဉ်၊ မီးပသ့ဉ်ညါ
၉၂ ထာန့ဉ်မု်တာ်မူယွၤအဖိဒ္ဓါ ဃရံးလိ။ - မီးယဉ် ဂ္ဃးကတိး ဆါဒါ၊ သုဝဲ
ခဉ်အံးယဆူထာသုတသံခံဂၤန့ဉ်၊ တမု်ဘဉ်ဒါ။ မီးပှၤလၢသုကျါတဂၤ
၉၃ န့ဉ်မု်မုဉ်ကိးလံာ်လိ။ ။ မီးခံးတာ်န့ဉ်၊ မု်အခံး ပှၤလၢ အကဟ့ဉ်
လိ။ ကွံဒ်အိး၊ စိးန့ဉ် မိဉ်အဖိဒ္ဓါမိး ယူဒါအံဉ်စကၢရံၤ အိဉ်အိဉ်လၢပှၤတ
သံခံဂၤအကျါတဂၤလိ။

၃

၁ လၢတာ်တဖဉ်န့ဉ်အလိာ်ခံမီး၊ ယဉ်ဂ္ဃးဟးဝှၤစိးလၢကလံလၢလိ။
မု်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲဉ်၊ တာ်တမိဉ်ဟး ဝှၤစိးဘဉ်အသး လၢကိာ်ယူဒါဘဉ်။ အ
၂ ဝှၤဒ်အံးပှၤယူဒါဖိတဖဉ်ဆူမၤသံဒါလိ။ မီးပှၤ ယူဒါဖိအဘူဉ်
၃ တက့ၤန့ဉ်၊ အိဉ် ဘူးတုာ်လိ။ - မၤသး ဝဲန့ဉ်မီးအဖိပှၤ ဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်ခံး
ဆဉ်အိး၊ ဝဲသးန့ဉ်ပျဲာ် နဘိဉ်ကထံဉ် ဘဉ်နတၢ်မၤလၢနမၤအိးမီး၊ တးဖဲ
၄ အံးမီးလဲၤဆူကိာ်ယူဒါတက့ၤ။ - မု်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲဉ်၊ ပှၤ မု်ဆူအိဉ်ဖျါအက
စၢ်ခဉ်ဝဲဒါ၊ တမၤ ဘဉ်တာ်လၢန့ဉ်နီ တမံဘဉ်။ တာ်တဖဉ် န့ဉ်န့ဉ်
၅ မၤမီး၊ လိဉ်ဖျါန့ဉ်သးလၢဟိဉ်မိဉ်တက့ၤ။ ။ မု်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲဉ်၊ အဖိပှၤ
၆ ဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်န့ဉ် တစူာ် တနာ်စၢ်ကိးဘဉ်ဒါဘဉ်။ ။ မၤသးဝဲ
န့ဉ်မီးယဉ်ဂ္ဃးခံးဘဉ်ဒါ၊ ယမု်ယ လါတဘဉ်ဒါဘဉ်။ မု်မုာ်သုဝဲခဉ်တ
၇ ဖဉ်န့ဉ်၊ သုမုာ်သုလါ ဘဉ်တိဘိခဉ် တာ်လိ။ - ဟိဉ်မိဉ်သး ယုသုတသု
ဘဉ်။ မု်မုာ်ယၤ အံးသးယုဝဲခဉ်လိ။ အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံး၊ ယအုဉ်ယသးလၢအ
၈ တာ်မၤန့ဉ်မုာ် အအါလိ။ - လဲၤထီဉ်သုဝဲဆူ ဘူဉ်ပှၤ တက့ၤ။ ယဲ ဒဉ်ယ
၉ တလဲၤထီဉ်ခံးဘဉ်။ အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံး၊ ယမုာ်ယလါတဘဉ်ဒါဘဉ်။ - ခံးဘဉ်တဲ
ဘဉ်ဘာ်တဖဉ်န့ဉ်မီး၊ အိဉ်ဝဲဆိးဝဲလၢ ကလံလၢလိ။
၁၀ ဘဉ် ဆဉ်မီး တုၤအဖိ ပှၤဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ် န့ဉ်လဲၤ ထီဉ်ဝဲဒါ လဲၤထီဉ်

၁၀ စွဲကီး ဝဲဆူ ဘျဉ် ပူ၊ အိဉ် ဣတ မှ်ဘဉ်၊ မှ်ဒ် အ တာ်ခူ သျဉ် အသီး
 ၁၁ နှ်လိး- မာသးနှ်ဒီး ပှယူ ဧဖိတဉ်ဆူ ဒ်ဒီးလော ဘျဉ်ပူ ဒီးခဲးဝဲ၊
 ၁၂ မှ်အအိဉ်ဝဲလဲဉ် မိလဲဉ်- ဒီးပှာဂိၢ်မုၢ်လၢဗူး ကဒ့ဉ်တၢ်အါ အါကလဲဉ်
 လၢအဂ့ၢ်လိး၊ ပှတနီၤနီၤ ခဲးဝဲလၢ အမှ် ပှအဂ့ၢ်လိး၊ အဂၢၤတနီၤခဲး
 ၁၃ ဝဲ၊တမှ်ဘဉ်မှ်ပှ လၢအလိန့ၢ် ပှဂိၢ်မုၢ် လိး-ဘဉ် ဆဉ်ဒီးမှ်အပျံ
 ပှယူဧဖိဒီး၊ကတိၤလၢ အဂ့ၢ်ခူတလွၢ်တဘျဉ် ဘဉ်နီတဂၤထဉ်၊
 ၁၄ ဒီးမာဘျဉ်အသး ကျိန့ဉ်၊ လှဉ်ရှူး လဲးထီဉ်ဆူဘၢ လှၢ်အထီဉ်ပှ၊
 ၁၅ ဒီး သိဉ်က့ၤ သိက့ၤ တာ်လိး- ဒီးပှ ယူဧ ဖိတဉ် ကမၤက မဉ်ဒီးခဲး
 ဝဲ၊အ ဝဲဒဉ် အံၤ တမၤ လိ ဘဉ် ဘဉ် ဒီး၊ မှ်အ သျဉ် ညှိ လိာ်ဒ် လဲဉ်၊
 ၁၆ မာသးဒ်နှ်ဒီးယျဉ်ရှူးကတိၤဆၢ အိၤဒီးခဲးဝဲ၊ယတၢ်သိဉ်
 တၢ်သိအံၤ၊ တမှ်ဘဉ် ယတၢ်ဒဉ် ယဲးဘဉ် မှ်ပှလၢ အမၤလိန့ၢ်ယ
 ၁၇ ခံတဂၤ အတၢ်လိး- တၢ်သိဉ်တၢ်သိမှ် အဘဉ်ဆး ဒီးယွၤ၊ မှ်ယက
 တိၤဒဉ်ယဝဲ လဲဉ်နှ်၊ ပှမှ်မၤဝဲဒဲးယွၤအသးတဂၤဂၤဒီး၊ ကသျဉ်ညှိဝဲ
 ၁၈ လိး-ပှလၢအခံဉ်ဝဲ၊ ဝဲလိးတၢ်လၢ အဂ့ၢ်ဒဉ်ဝဲနှ်၊ မှ်အ ဆူအလၢ
 အကပိၤဒဉ်ဝဲလိး၊ ဒီးပှလၢအဆူပှလၢအမၤလိး အိၤအလၢအကပိၤ
 တဂၤန့ၢ်၊ မှ်အတိၤဝဲ၊ ဒီးတၢ်တ တိတလိးဘဉ် တအိဉ်ဘဉ် လၢအ ပှ
 ၁၉ ဘဉ်၊ စိမိၤရှူဟ့ဉ်သ့လၢတၢ်သိဉ်တၢ်သိတမှ်ထဉ်ဒီး၊ ဒီးသုတ
 မၤဘဉ်တၢ်သိဉ် တၢ်သိနီတ ဂၤဘဉ်၊ ဘဉ် မန့ၤ လၢ သုဆူ မာသံယၤ
 ၂၀ လဲဉ်၊ ဒီးပှဂိၢ်မုၢ်ကတိၤဆၢတၢ်ဒီးခဲးဝဲ၊ တၢ်နါအိဉ်လၢနုလိး၊
 ၂၁ မှ်မတၤဆူမၤသံနုၤတဂၤ လဲဉ်-ဒီးယျဉ်ရှူး ကတိၤဆၢ တၢ်ဒီးခဲးဘဉ်
 ၂၂ ဒီး၊ ယမၤလံတၢ် တမံၤ၊ ဒီးသုကမၤ ကမဉ်ခဲ လၢာ် လိး- မိဒ်နှ်ဒီး
 စိမိၤရှူဟ့ဉ်သ့လၢ တၢ်ကူးတရံးလိး၊ (လၢအဘဉ်ဆးဒီးစိ
 မိၤရှူတမှ်ဘဉ်မှ်အ ထဉ်ဆးဒီးပာ်သ့ဉ်တဖဉ်လိး၊) ဒီးလၢ
 ၂၃ အိဉ်ဘျးအနံၤန့ဉ်၊ သုကူးတရံး ပှကညိလိး- ဒီးသိးစိမိၤရှူအတၢ်
 မၤလိာ် သုတဘဉ် တၢ်လုဉ်သ့ဉ်ခါပ တၢ်တဂ့ၢ်ဒီး၊ ပှမှ်ဒီး တၢ်ကူးတ
 ရံး လၢအိဉ်ဘျး အနံၤန့ဉ်၊ ယဲးဒဉ်အံၤယ မၤအိဉ်ဆူဉ်ထီဉ် က့ၤပှဒိဂၤ
 ၂၄ ညှိလၢအိဉ်ဘျး အနံၤ တဂၤဒီး၊ မှ်သုသးဒိဉ်ထီဉ်ယၤဒေါ- သုတခံဉ်
 ညှိတၢ်ဒ်သုဝဲထီဉ်တၢ်အသိးတဂ့ၢ်၊ ခံဉ်ညှိတၢ်တိတိတက့ၢ်၊
 ၂၅ မာသးဒ်နှ်ဒီး ပှလၢ ယ ဂူၤရှူ လှဉ် တနီၤ နီၤခဲးဝဲ၊ အဝဲ အံၤ မှ်
 ၂၆ ပှလၢအဝဲသ့ဉ်ဆူမၤသံအိၤန့ဉ်၊ တမှ်ဘဉ်ဒေါ-ဒီးကွၢ်ကွၢ်၊ ကတိၤထီဉ်
 ဝဲခူတလှၢ်၊ ဒီးပှတခဲးဘဉ် အတၢ်နီတ မံၤဘဉ်၊ အဝဲအံၤမှ်ယရံးနီၢ်
 ၂၇ နီၢ်န့ဉ်ပဒိဉ်ပပှ မှ်အသ့ဉ် ညှိနီၢ်နီၢ်ဒေါ- ဘဉ် ဆဉ်ဒီး အဝဲအံၤ၊အိဉ်

ထိပ်ထာလဲင်လဲင်န့ၣ်, ပသ့ၣ်ညါလီၤမ့ၣ်တုၤဆရံးယဲလီၤမိး, မ့ၣ်အ
ထိပ်ထိပ်ထာလဲင်လဲင်န့ၣ်, ပတသ့ၣ်ညါထံၣ်နီတဂၤတၣ်.

၂၀ မၤသးၣ်န့ၣ်မိးယုၣ်ၣ်, သိက့ၤထီၣ်တၢ်လၢတၢ်လုၢ်အထိပ်ပူၤ
အမၤမၤမိးကိးပသ့ထိပ်မိးခံးဝဲ, သုသ့ၣ်ညါယၤမိးယထိပ်ထိပ်ထာလဲင်
ထာလဲင်န့ၣ် သုသ့ၣ်ညါခါကိးလီၤမိးယထထဲတၣ်ဒၣ်ယဲတၣ်မိးတၢ်
လၢအမၤလီၤန့ၣ်ယခံလၢသု တသ့ၣ်ညါထံၣ်ဒိၤတဂၤန့ၣ်, မ့ၣ်အထီအ

၂၅ လီၤလီၤ- မ့ၣ်ယဲဒၣ်အံၤ, ယသ့ၣ်ညါဒိၤလီၤ. အဂ့ၢ်ဒိၤအံၤ, ယထဲလီၤ
၃၀ လၢအထိပ်, မိးမ့ၣ်အမၤလီၤယခံလီၤ- မၤသးၣ်န့ၣ်မိး ပုၤဆုၤထံးဆၣ်
န့ၣ်ဒိၤ, မိးပုၤတပၣ်တၣ်အစူလၢအသိၤနီတဂၤတၣ်. အဂ့ၢ်ဒိၤအံၤ, အန့ၣ်

၃၅ ရံၣ်တထံၣ်ဒိးတၣ်. မိးပုၤဒိၣ်လၢပုၤဂီၢ်မုၢ်အကျါစူၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်
က့ၤဒိၤအဂါဂၤမိးခံးဝဲ, တုၤဆရံးယဲဝဲမိး, မ့ၣ်အကမၤတၢ်လီၤလၢအါန့ၣ်
အဝဲတဂၤမၤတၢ်အံၤတက့ၢ်ဖါ.

၄၀ မိးပုၤဒေရံၤရှဲတဖၣ်န့ၣ်ဟူလၢပုၤဂီၢ်မုၢ်ကဒူးကဒ့ၣ်တၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်လၢ
အဂ့ၢ်, မိးပုၤဒေရံၤရှဲ, မိးပုၤလုၢ်တၢ်အဒိၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်မၤအခူအပုၤလဲၤထံး
၄၅ ဆၣ်ဒိၤလီၤ- မၤသးၣ်န့ၣ်မိး ယုၣ်ၣ်, ခံးတၣ်အိၤ, ယဒိၣ်ဒိး
မိးသုတမိၢ်ဖိ, မိးယ က့ၤထိပ်က့ၤဆူ ပုၤလၢအမၤလီၤန့ၣ်ယ ခံတဂၤအ

၅၀ ဒိၣ်လီၤ- သုက ဆူယၤ, မိးသု တထံၣ် န့ၣ်တၣ်. မိးဖဲယ ဒိၣ်အလီၢ်
၅၅ န့ၣ်, သုလဲၤတသ့တၣ်. မၤသးၣ်န့ၣ်မိး ပုၤဟူဒေဒိတဖၣ်က
တိၤလိၣ်အသးမိးခံးဝဲ, ဒိးသိးပသ့တ ထံၣ်န့ၣ်ဒိၤတဂ့ၢ်မိး, မ့ၣ်အကလဲၤ

၆၀ ဝဲဆူလဲၣ်. မ့ၣ်အကလဲၤဝဲ ဆူပုၤလီၤမုၢ်လီၤ မးလၢပုၤဖူးသ့ၣ်ဖိအကျါအ
၆၅ အဒိၣ်, မိးကသိၣ်က့ၤထီက့ၤ ပုၤဖူးလ့ၣ်ဖိဖါ- တၢ်ကထီၤအံၤလၢအ
ခံးဝဲ, သုကဆူယၤ, မိးသုတ ထံၣ်န့ၣ်တၣ်, မိးဖဲယဒိၣ်အလီၢ်န့ၣ်, သုလဲၤ
တသ့တၣ်, မ့ၣ်အမ့ၢ်မ န့ၣ်လဲၣ်.

၇၀ မိးတၢ်ဘူၣ်အနီၤလၢ ခံက တၢ် တနီၤဖး ဒိၣ်န့ၣ်, ယုၣ်ၣ်ဆၢထၢန့ၣ်,
မိးကိးပသ့ထိပ်မိးခံးဝဲ, ပုၤတၢ်မ့ၢ် သူ အသး လၢထံတဂၤန့ၣ်, ဖိအယဲဆူ
၇၅ ယထိပ်, မိးဒိၣ်တၢ်ဘက့ၢ်- ဒိၣ်တၢ်ကွဲးခံးဝဲအသိးန့ၣ်, ပုၤလၢအ စူၢ် အ
န့ၣ် ယၤ အံၤ, ထံ ကျိ မူ တ ဖၣ် က ယွၤ လီၤ လၢ အ ဟၢ မၤ ပုၤ လီၤ

၈၀ (မိးခံးတၢ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၣ်အခံးဝဲ လၢသး န့ၣ်လၢပုၤစူၢ်တုၤ န့ၣ်က့ၤ
တၢ် ကဒိး န့ၣ်ဝဲဒၣ်လီၤ. မ့ၣ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒိၤလဲၣ်, တၢ်တ ဟ့ၣ်လီၤဒိးတၣ်သးမိဆ့
တၣ်. အဂ့ၢ် ဒိၤအံၤ, ယုၣ်ၣ် န့ၣ်တဘၣ်ဒိး တၣ်အ လၢ အက ပိၤဒိးတၣ်.)

၉၀ မၤသးၣ်န့ၣ်မိးပုၤဂီၢ်ဟူ အကလုၢ်အကထီၤလၢပုၤဂီၢ်မုၢ် အ
၉၅ ကျါအဂါဂၤခံးဝဲ, အဝဲအံၤ, မ့ၣ်မးဝံတဂၤန့ၣ်နီၢ်နီၢ်လီၤ- အဂၤတနီၤခံး

၀၊ အဲဒဲအံ့မုၢ်ဆရံးလီၤ၊ မ့မ့ၢ်အဂၤတနီၤခံးဝဲ၊ ဆရံးန့ၣ်မ့ၢ် အယဲလၢ
 ၁၂ ကၤလံၤလါၤ၊ လိာ်ခံးဝဲလၢ ဆရံး ယဲလၢစီးဒၢဝံးအခွံအသၣ်
 ၁၃ မီးလၢစီးဒၢဝံးအလီၢ်တဖိဘျးသထုးညှိတမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်ဒါ၊ မၤသးဒိ
 ၁၄ န့ၣ်ဒီးပှၤ ဝိၣ်မုၢ်တဖၣ်မၤ အသးဖျၢၣ်ထံၣ် ဖျၢၣ်တီလၢအဂ့ၢ်လီၤ- မီးပှၤ
 လၢအကျိၤဘနီၤနီၤတၢ် မိၣ်ဟံး ဃာ်အသးလၢဒိၤ၊ ဘၣ်ဘၣ်ဒီးတပၣ်
 ဘၣ်အစုလၢအလီၤနီတဂၤဘၣ်။
 ၁၅ မၤသးဒိန့ၣ်ဒီးအခွံအပှၤ တဖၣ်ကျဲၤ ဆူပှၤလှံၣ်တၢ် အဒိၣ်၊ မီးပှၤဖၤ
 ရံၤရှဲအဒိၣ်၊ မီးအတၢ်ခံး ဘၣ်ဒိၤ၊ ဘၣ်မန့ၤလၢသု တယဲကျဲၤမိၤဒိၤ
 ၁၆ ဘၣ်လဲၣ်- မီးအခွံအပှၤ ကတိၤဆာဝဲ၊ မ့ပှၤတဂၤန့ၣ် ကတိၤတၢ်အသး
 ၁၇ န့ၣ်ပှၤတကတိၤဘၣ်တၢ်ဒိန့ၣ်သးဒိတမိၣ်နီတဂၤဘၣ်။ မၤသးဒိန့ၣ်
 ၁၈ မီးပှၤဖၤရံၤရှဲကတိၤဆာဒိၤ၊ မ့ၢ်သုဘၣ်ထံၣ် လိသုခွံၢ်ကိးလံၤဒါ- ပဒိၣ်
 ၁၉ ပပှၢ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ၊ ပှၤဖၤရံၤ ရှဲမ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ၊ မ့ၢ်အ နၣ်ဒိၤ တဂၤဂၤဒါ- မ့မ့ၢ်ပှၤဝိၣ်
 မုၢ်လၢ အတသ့ၣ် ညါဘၣ် တၢ်သိၣ် တၢ် သိတ ဖျၢၣ်န့ၣ် ဘၣ်ဆိၣ် အာ
 ၂၀ ဝဲလီၤ၊ ပှၤလၢအတဲတၢ်လၢမုၢ်န့ၤဆူအ ဒိၣ်ပိၤန့ၤဒီးဒိၣ်တ
 ၂၁ ဂၤဒိၣ်ဝဲလၢအကျိၤဒီး ခံးဘၣ်ဒိၤ- ပတၢ်သိၣ်တၢ်သိ မ့ၢ်တန့ၢ်ဟူဆိ
 ဘၣ်လၢအဂ့ၢ် မီးမ့ၢ်တသ့ၣ် ညါဘၣ် လၢအမၤ တၢ် မန့ၤမန့ၤ လဲၣ်န့ၣ်၊
 ၂၂ မ့ၢ်အခံၣ်ညှိၣ်ပှၤတဂၤဂၤဒါ- မီးအတၢ် ကတိၤဆာတၢ်မီးခံးဘၣ်ဒိၤ
 မ့ၢ်န့မ့ၢ်ပှၤကလံၤ လါအဖိခွံၢ်ကိး ဒါ။ ကွၢ် လီၤတၢ်လီၤဆဲး၊ မီးသ့ၣ်ညါ
 ၂၃ လၢဝံတဒိၣ်ထီၣ်ဘၣ်လၢကလံၤလါနီတဂၤဘၣ်န့ၣ်တကျိၢ်။ မီး
 ပှၤကျဲၤဝဲတဂၤဆူအဟံၣ်၊ တဂၤဆူအဟံၣ်လီၤ။

၈

၀ မီးယုၣ်ရှူးလဲၤဝဲဆူကစၢ်သၣ်လွဲၣ်အဒိၣ်လီၤ။ မီးမုၢ်ဆ့ၣ်ထီၣ်
 ၁ မီးလဲၤကမီးဝဲဆူတၢ်လှံၣ်အဟံၣ်ပှၤ၊ မီးပှၤယဲဆူအဒိၣ်ဝဲလၢၣ်၊ မီးဆ့ၣ်
 ၂ နီၤဝဲဒီးသိၣ်ကျဲၤသိကျဲၤ ဒိၤလီၤ- မီးပှၤကျဲးလိာ်၊ မီးပှၤဖၤရံၤ ရှဲသ့ၣ်တ
 ၃ ဖၣ်တဲဆူပိာ်မုၣ်လၢပှၤဟံးန့ၢ် ဒိၤလၢအခဲၣ် ဘၢတၢ်အဖၤမုၢ်၊ မီးပၣ်
 ၄ ဒိၤလၢ အသး ကံၢ်ပှၤ- မီးခံးဘၣ်ဝဲ၊ သရၣ်ဒၢ၊ ပိာ်မုၣ်တဂၤအံၤပှၤ
 ၅ ဟံးန့ၢ်ဒိၤ ဖဲအခဲၣ် ဘၢတၢ် အဖၤ မုၢ်လီၤ- မီးစိၤမိၤရှူ မၤလိာ်ဝဲလၢ
 ၆ တၢ်သိၣ်တၢ်သိအပှၤပှၤဒိန့ၣ်ကဖၣ်ကဘၣ်တၢ် ကွံၣ်ဒိၤ လၢလၢဂံၤလီၤ။
 ၇ မၤသးဒိန့ၣ်ဒီးမ့ၢ် န့ခံးန့ဝဲလဲၣ်။ မီးလှံပဲမိ ဒိၤမီးခံးတၢ်
 ၈ န့ၣ်ဒိးသိးအပၣ်တၢ်က မၣ် လၢအလီၤ အလီၢ်က မိၣ်လီၤ။ မီး
 ၉ လှံပဲရှူးသကူးလီၤ အသးမီးကျဲးလီၤဟံၣ်မိၣ်လၢအစုန့ၤလီၤ- မီးပှၤသံ
 ၁၀ ကွၢ်ဒိၤမီး၊ စူၣ် ထီၣ်အသးမီး ခံးဘၣ်ဒိၤပှၤ လၢသုကျိၤလၢ အတၢ်ဝဲး

- ၈ ထးတအိၣ်အာ်တဂၤန့ၣ်, ကကွံၣ်ဆိၣ်ဒ့ၣ်ဝဲ လၢထာ်တဖျၢၣ်တက့ၢ်-မိး
- ၉ သက့ၤလီၤကမိးအသးမိး, ကွဲးလီၤက့ၤထီၣ်ခိၣ်လီၤ။ ။ပှၤလၢအာ်
- ဟူတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, အသးလၢအသ့ၣ်ညါဒ့ၣ်တၢ် သိၣ်ဆိၣ်အိၣ်သတးမိး, လၢ
- အသးပှၤကတၢ်ဝဲ တဂၤတုၤလီၤလၢ အသးစၢ်ကတၢ်ဝဲတဂၤန့ၣ်, ဟး
- ထီၣ်ဝဲတဂၤဘၣ်တဂၤ, တဂၤဘၣ်တဂၤလီၤ။ မိးယုၣ်ဂ္ၤ အိၣ်လီၤထဲၣ်
- ၁၀ တဂၤဆိ, မိးပိၣ်မုၢ်အိၣ်အာ်ထာ် ဝဲလၢတၢ်သးကံၢ်ပူၤလီၤ။ ။မိး
- ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစူၣ်ထီၣ် အသးမိး, တထံၣ် အာ်ပှၤနီတဂၤ ဣၣ်ထံၣ်ထဲပိၣ်မုၢ်
- တဂၤမိးစံး ဘၣ်အိၣ်, နီၢ်ဒၤ, ပှၤလၢ အပၣ် တၢ်ကမၣ် လၢန့ၣ်လီၤ တဖၣ်
- န့ၣ်, အိၣ်ဝဲထဲၣ်ခိၣ်လဲၣ်။ မ့ၢ်အတံၣ်ညီၣ်ဃၣ်ဘၣ်န့ၣ်တဂၤဘၣ်ဒါ။ ။
- ၁၁ မိးအတၢ်စံးဝဲ, နီတဂၤ ထၣ်ကစၢ်ဒၤ, မိးယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစံးဘၣ် အိၣ်ယဲၣ်အံၤ
- ယတံၣ်ညီၣ် ဃၣ်ခ့ၢ်ကိး ထၣ်န့ၣ်အာ်။ က့ၤကံၢ်န့ၣ်, မိးမၤလၢ တၢ်ဒီး
- ထးတဂ့ၤ။
- ၁၂ မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိး ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစံးကမိး အိၣ်ဒီးစံးဝဲ, ယဲၣ်အံၤ, ယဲၣ်ထီၣ်
- ခိၣ်အက ပိၤလီၤ။ ပှၤလၢအပိၣ် ယခံတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, တဟးဘၣ် လၢတၢ်ခံး
- ၁၃ ကျါဘၣ်, မိးကန့ၢ်တၢ်မူအတၢ်ကပီၤလီၤ။ ။မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိးပှၤ
- ဖၤရံၤၤၤသ့ၣ် တဖၣ်စံး ဘၣ်အိၣ်, နုၣ်နုၣ်သး လၢန့ၣ်ဒ်န့ၣ်လီၤ။ နတၢ်
- ၁၄ ဒုၣ်နုၣ်သးန့ၣ်, တတီဘၣ်။- မိးယုၣ်ဂ္ၤကတိၤ ဘၢတၢ်ဒီးစံးဘၣ်အိၣ်, ယ
- အုၣ်နုၣ်သက့ယသးလၢယဂီၢ်ဒ်ယဲၣ်မိး, ယတၢ်အုၣ်ယသးန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ်
- အတီလီၤ။ အဂီၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်ယထဲလၢလဲၣ် လၢလဲၣ်, မ့ၢ်ယ ကက့ၤဆူလဲၣ်
- ဆူလဲၣ်န့ၣ်, ယသ့ၣ်ညါလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်သုဝဲအံၤမ့ၢ်ယထဲလၢလဲၣ်လဲၣ်, မ့ၢ်
- ၁၅ ယကက့ၤဆူလဲၣ်ဆူလဲၣ်န့ၣ်, သုတသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်သုဝဲဘၣ်။ ။သုဝဲဒ်
- တဖၣ်အံၤ, ဒ်တၢ်ညၣ်အသိးန့ၣ် သုစံၣ်ညီၣ်တၢ်လီၤ။ ယဲၣ်အံၤယတံၣ်
- ၁၆ ညီၣ်ဘၣ်ပှၤနီတဂၤဘၣ်။- မိးယမ့ၢ်ခံၣ်ညီၣ်တၢ်ဒီး, ယတၢ်ခံၣ်ညီၣ်န့ၣ်,
- မ့ၢ်အတီလီၤ။ အဂီၢ်ဒ်အံၤ ယဲၣ်အံၤ, ယအိၣ်တဂၤဒိၤ တမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်။ ယ
- ၁၇ အိၣ်ဒီးပၢ် လၢအ မၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယ ခံလီၤ။- မိးတၢ်ကွဲး အသး လၢသုတၢ်
- သိၣ်တၢ်သီအပူၤလၢပှၤခံၣ်အတၢ် အုၣ်ခိၣ်အသးန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အတီလီၤ။-
- ၁၈ ယဲၣ်အံၤယအုၣ်ယသးလၢယဂီၢ်, မိးပၢ်လၢအမၤလီၤ န့ၢ်ယခံန့ၣ်, အုၣ်
- ၁၉ အသးလၢယဂီၢ်လီၤ။ ။မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိးအာ်သ့ၣ်တဖၣ်စံးထၣ်
- အိၣ်, နပၢ်အိၣ်ဖဲလဲၣ် ပူၤလဲၣ်။ ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤ ကတိၤအာ်, ယၤမ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ, ယပၢ်မ့ၢ်
- ဂ့ၤ, သုတသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်သုဝဲဘၣ်။ သုမ့ၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါယၤဒီး, သုကသ့ၣ်ညါ
- ၂၀ ခ့ၢ်ကိးယပၢ်လီၤ။ ။[ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤ] သိၣ်က့ၤသီက့ၤတၢ်လၢတၢ်လုၢ်အ
- ထံၣ်ပူၤအမၤ မ့ၢ် ဒီးစံးဘၣ်ထဲထၣ် တၢ်တဖၣ် န့ၣ်အိၣ် ဝဲလၢစ့ပၣ်ဒိၣ်အ

လီလီ။ မီးပွားတပ်အစုလာအသိဒီတဂါတပ်။ အဂ္ဂိဒ်အံ၊ အနုဒ်ရံ
တတပ်ဦးတပ်လီ။

- ၂၁ မာသးဒ် နှုဒ်မီး ယုဒ်ရှူးခံး တပ်ကမီးဒီ၊ ယလဲတဂါ၊ မီးသုကစု
ယ၊ မီးသုကသံလာသုတဂါဒီး တးအပူ၊ မီးဖဲယလဲ၊ တဂါအလီဂ်နှုဒ်၊ သု
- ၂၂ လဲသုဝဲတသ့တပ်။ ။ မာသးဒ်နှုဒ်မီးပွားယုဒ်ဒါ ဖိတဇဉ်ခံးဝဲ၊ အ
ဝဲနှုဒ်ခံးဝဲလာဖဲယလဲတဂါအလီဂ်မီး သုလဲတသ့တပ်မီး၊ မှာအကမာသံ
- ၂၃ လီဒဉ်အသးဒါ။- မီးအတဂါခံးတပ်ဒီ၊ သုဝဲသုဒ်အံ၊ သုတပ် ဃးမီး
တဂါလာလ် မိ၊ မ့မ့ယဲဒဉ်အံ၊ ယတပ်ဃး မီးတဂါလာလ်မိ၊ သုဝဲဒဉ်တ
ဇဉ်အံ၊ သုတပ်ဃးမီး ဟိဒ်ခိဒ်၊ မ့မ့ယဲ ဒဉ်အံ၊ ယတပ် ဃးတပ်မီး၊
- ၂၄ ဟိဒ်ခိဒ်တပ်။- မာအသးဒ်နှုဒ်မီးယခံးတဂါလာသုကသံလာသုတဂါဒီးတး
အပူလီ။ မှာအဂ္ဂိဒ်လဲဒ်၊ ယမ့မတ၊ မတ၊ တဂါနှုဒ်၊ သုမ့တနုဒ်တပ်
- ၂၅ မီးသုကသံလာသုတဂါဒီးတးအပူလီ။ ။ မာသးဒ်နှုဒ်မီးအဝဲသုဒ်တ
ဇဉ်ခံးတပ်ဒီ၊ ဒဲဒဉ်အံ၊ နုမ့မတလဲဒ်။ မီးယုဒ်ရှူးခံးတပ်ဒီ၊ ယဲဒဉ်
- ၂၆ အံယမ့မိဒ်ယ ခံးတပ်တဲတပ်သု လာအသိအသိး နှုဒ်လီ။- ယဲဒဉ်အံ၊
ယကတိတဂါ၊ မီးယခံးညိဒ်တဂါလာသု ဂ္ဂါသုပီဒ်ဒိဒ်အါမံ၊ တပ်တပ်
မီးပွားလာအမာလီ၊ နှုဒ် ယခံတဂါနှုဒ်၊ မှာပွားအတိအလီ၊ မီးတဂါလာယ
- ၂၇ နုဟူလာအိမီး၊ ယခံးတပ်တဲတပ်ဟိဒ်ခိဒ်ဖိလီ။ ။ မီးအဝဲသုဒ်တ
- ၂၈ ဇဉ်တသ့ညါတပ်ဝဲ လာအခံးဝဲလာပာ်အဂ္ဂိတပ်။ ။ မာသးဒ်နှုဒ်မီး
ယုဒ်ရှူးခံးတပ်ဒီ၊ တုသုယုဒ်ဟိဒ်ပွားကညိဒ်မီး၊ ယမ့မတ၊ မတ၊ တ
ဂါနှုဒ်၊ သုကသုညါ၊ မီးယတမာတပ် ဇဉ်ယဲဒီတမံတပ်၊ ဖိယပာ်သိဒ်
- ၂၉ ကွာသိကွာယာအသိးနှုဒ်၊ ယခံးတပ်တဲ တပ်တဂါလီ။- မီးပွားလာအမာ
လီ၊ နှုဒ်ယခံတဂါနှုဒ်၊ ဒိဒ်လာယသိးလီ။ ပာ်တလဲ၊ သဇဉ်တပ်ယလာ
တဂါဃီတပ်။ အဂ္ဂိဒ် ဝဲ၊ တဂါလာ အတပ်အသး တ ဇဉ်နှုဒ်၊ ယမာယဲ
- ၃၀ ဇဉ်တထံဒ်ဃီလီ။ ။ ခံးတပ်တဲတပ်တဂါ တဇဉ်နှုဒ်အဖဲမ့မိဒ်မီးပွား
ရှုကွာနုဒ်ကွာအိအါဂါလီ။
- ၃၁ မာသးဒ်နှုဒ်မီး ပွား ယုဒ်ဒါ ဖိလီ၊ အရှုကွာ နုဒ်ကွာ ဒီတ ဇဉ်နှုဒ်၊
ယုဒ်ရှူးခံးတပ်ဒီ၊ သုမ့မိဒ် မှာမီးလာ ယကလုာ် အပူမီး၊ သုမ့မိယ
- ၃၂ ပွဲာ်ယတိဒ်အနီာ်အသိးလီ။- မီးသုကသုညါတဂါမ့မိတဂါ၊ မီးတဂါမ့မိ
- ၃၃ တဂါတိနှုဒ်ကပျာ်သုလီ။ ။ မီးအတဂါကတိ၊ သာဒီ၊ ပဝဲဒဉ်အံ၊ ပမ့မိ
မိအာတြာယတပ်အခွဲအသုဒ်၊ မီးပတကဲ ကျာ်တပ်လာပွားတဂါဂါအစုပူ
- ၃၄ ဒီတခိဒ်တပ်။ နုခံးတဂါလာတဂါကပျာ်သုနှုဒ်၊ မှာဒ်လဲဒ်။ ။ မီးယုဒ်
ရှူးကတိ၊ သာဒီ၊ ယခံးတပ်တဲတပ်သုတိတိလီ။ လီလာကယဲပွားလာ

- ၃၅ အမေတင်ဒဲးဘးန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်တၢ်ဒဲးဘး အကုၢ်လီၤ- မိးကုၢ်န့ၣ်တအိၣ်တၢ်
တၢ်တၢ်အဟံၣ် ပူၤတဘိယုၢ်ဃီ တၢ်။ မ့ၢ်ဖိၣ်ဒါန့ၣ်, အိၣ်တၢ်ဝဲတဘိ
- ၃၆ ယုၢ်ဃီဃီ- မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးဖိၣ်ဒါ မ့ၢ်ဃုၢ်သုဒီး, သုတဘျုးဖျးဒါနီၣ်လီၤ-
၃၇ ယသ့ၣ်လၢ သုမ့ၢ်စိၤ အၤတြၢဟၣ် အချံအသၣ်လီၤ။ တၢ်တၢ်ဒီးသုဃု
မၤသံသၤလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, ယကလုၢ်ယကထၢ တအိၣ်တၢ် လၢသုပူၤ
- ၃၈ တၢ်- တၢ်လၢယထံၣ် တၢ်လၢယပၢ်အအိၣ်န့ၣ်, ယစံးတၢ်ထဲ တၢ်ထဲ,
၃၉ ဒီးတၢ်လၢသုထံၣ်တၢ်လၢသုပၢ်အအိၣ်န့ၣ်, သုမၤသုဝဲလီၤ။ ဒီးအ
တၢ်ကတိၤဆၢတၢ်ဒီး စံးတၢ်ဒိၤ, စိၤအၤတြၢ ဟၣ်မ့ၢ်ပပၢ်လီၤ။ ဒီးယုၣ်
ရှုးစံး တၢ်ဒိၤ, သုမ့ၢ်စိၤ အၤတြၢ ဟၣ် အဖိဒီး, သုကမၤစိၤ အၤတြၢ
- ၄၀ ဟၣ်အ တၢ်မၤလီၤ- မိးခဲ ကနံၣ်အံၤ သုဃုမၤသံ ကွၢ်ယၤ, ပှၤလၢအ
စံးတၢ် ထဲတၢ်သု လၢတၢ် မ့ၢ်တၢ် တီ လၢယန့ၢ် ဟူဒိၤလၢယွၤလီၤ။ စိၤ
- ၄၁ အၤတြၢဟၣ် တမၤတၢ်ဝဲဒ်န့ၣ်တၢ်- သုဝဲဒုၣ်အံၤ သု မၤသုပၢ်အတၢ်
မၤလီၤ။ မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးအတၢ်စံးတၢ်ဒိၤ, ပဝဲဒုၣ်အံၤပတအိၣ်
ဖျၢၣ်တၢ်လၢပှၤမၤကမၢ်မ့ၢ်က မ့ၢ်ခွါတၢ်ပအိၣ်ဒီး ပပၢ်တံၤဃီ, ယွၤ
- ၄၂ န့ၣ်လီၤ။ မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုးစံး တၢ်ဒိၤ, သုပၢ်မ့ၢ်ယွၤဒီး,
သုကခဲၣ်ယၤလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်, ယဟးထီၣ်လၢယွၤအအိၣ်ဒီးယထဲ
လီၤ။ မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်, တမ့ၢ်တၢ် ယထဲဒုၣ် ထဲတၢ်, မ့ၢ်အမၤ လီၤန့ၢ်ယခဲ
- ၄၃ လီၤ။ တၢ်မန့ၤလၢသုန့ၢ်တပၢ်တၢ် ယကလုၢ်ယကထၢလဲၣ်။ မ့ၢ်
၄၄ သုဒိကန့ၣ်ယကလုၢ်ယကထၢတသ့ တၢ်အဂ့ၢ်လီၤ- သုဝဲဒုၣ်တဖၣ်အံၤ
သုတၢ်ဃးဒီးသုပၢ်မ့ၢ် ကိၤလံၢ်, ဒီးဖဲဒုၣ်သုပၢ်အသးန့ၣ်, တၢ်မိၣ်မၤသု
သးလီၤ။ အဝဲန့ၣ်, လၢသီလံၤလံၤ, မ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢအမၤသံပှၤကညီ, ဒီးတအိၣ်
တဆိးတၢ်လၢတၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီအ ပူၤတၢ်။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, တၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီတ
အိၣ်တၢ်လၢအပူၤတၢ်။ တုၤအစံးတၢ်ကတိၤ ကဘျံးကဘျၢ်ဒီး, မ့ၢ်အစံး
အတၢ်ဒုၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢအ ကတိၤတၢ်ကဘျံးကဘျၢ်, ဒီး
- ၄၅ တၢ်ကတိၤက ဘျံးကဘျၢ် အပၢ်လီၤ- မိးယဲဒုၣ်အံၤ မ့ၢ်ယစံးတၢ်ထဲ
၄၆ တၢ်တၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီဒီး, သုတ နၢ်တၢ် ယၤတၢ်- မ့ၢ်မတၤလိၣ်ဃီၣ်ယၤ
လၢတၢ်ကမၢ် အဂ့ၢ်လၢသုကျါ တၢ်ကၤလဲၣ်။ ဒီးယမ့ၢ်စံး တၢ်ထဲတၢ်
၄၇ တၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီဒီး, တၢ်မန့ၤလၢသုတ နၢ်တၢ်ယၤလဲၣ်- ပှၤတၢ်ဃးဒီး
ယွၤန့ၣ်, က န့ၣ်ယွၤအ ကလုၢ် အကထၢ လီၤ။ မိၣ်န့ၣ်ဒီး သုဝဲဒုၣ် တဖၣ်
အံၤ, မ့ၢ်သုတတၢ်ဃး တၢ်ဒီးယွၤတၢ်ဒီး, သုတကန့ၣ် တၢ်သု ဝဲတၢ်
လီၤ။
- ၄၈ မၤသးဒ်န့ၣ်ပှၤယူ ဖၤဖိကတိၤဆၢတၢ် ဒီးစံး တၢ်ဒိၤ, နဲဒုၣ်အံၤ

ပခံးလာနုမုာ်ပှၤရှၢမရံမိ၊ မီးတၢ်နါအိၣ်လာနု လိၤတတၣ်တၣ်ဒါ၊
 ၄၉ မီးယုၣ်ရှုးကတိၤဆာဲ၊ တၢ်နါတအိၣ်တၣ်လာယလိၤဘၣ်၊ မ့ၣ်ယဲၣ်
 အံၤ၊ ယတူး ထီၣ်ယပာ်၊ မီးသု ဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤ၊ သုတယူး တထီၣ် တၣ်ယၤ
 ၅၀ ဘၣ်၊ -ယဲၣ်အံၤယတ စုတၣ်ယလၤယ ကဖီၣ်ယဲၣ်ဘၣ်၊ ပှၤလာ အ
 ၅၁ သုမီးခံၣ်ညီၣ်တၢ်န့ၣ်၊ အိၣ်တၢ်လိၤ၊ - ယခံးဘၣ်တဲ ဘၣ်သုတီတီလိၤ
 လိၤ၊ ပှၤမ့ၢ်တီၢ်ယကလုာ်ယ ကထိတၢ်ဂၤန့ၣ်၊ တထံၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ်သံအ
 ၅၂ စိၤစိၤအဘၣ်ဘၣ်ဘၣ်လိၤ၊ ၊ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး၊ ပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိခံးဘၣ်
 အိၣ်၊ အအံၤတစုအံၤပသ့ၣ်ညါလာ တၢ်နါအိၣ်လာနု လိၤလိၤ၊ စိၤအ
 ကြၤဟၣ်၊ မီးဝဲသ့ၣ် တဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ သံလံဝဲလံ၊ မီးဒဲၣ်တၢ်ဂၤအံၤ၊ နခံးနဲ၊ ပှၤ
 မ့ၢ်တီၢ်ယကလုာ်ယ ကထိတၢ်ဂၤန့ၣ်၊ တလုၣ်ကွၢ်ဘၣ်တၢ်သံအစိၤ
 ၅၃ စိၤအဘၣ်ဘၣ်ဘၣ်လိၤ၊ - ဒဲၣ်အံၤမ့ၢ်နုဒ်န့ၢ် ပပာ်စိၤအ ကြၤဟၣ်
 လၢအသံတုၢ်တၢ်တၢ်ဒါ၊ မီးဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်သံလံဝဲလံ၊ ဒဲၣ်အံၤနမၤန
 ၅၄ သးလာမတၢ်တၢ်လဲၣ်၊ ၊ မီးယုၣ်ရှုးကတိၤဆာဲ၊ ယဲၣ်အံၤယ
 မ့ၢ်ခံးထီၣ်ပတြၤယသးမီး၊ ယတၢ်ခံးထီၣ်ပတြၤန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်တၢ်ကလိကလိ
 လိၤ၊ ပှၤလာအခံးထီၣ်ပတြၤယမ့ၢ်ပာ်လာသုခံးလာအမ့ၢ်သုကစၢ်လိၤ၊
 ၅၅ -မီးသုတသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်အိၣ်ဘၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ယဲၣ်အံၤ၊ ယသ့ၣ်ညါအိၣ်၊ မီးယ
 မ့ၢ်ခံးလာယတသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်အိၣ်မီး၊ ယကကဲလာ ပှၤကတိၤ ကဘျံး က
 ဘျၣ်တၢ်ခံးသိးမီးသုလိၤ၊ ဘၣ်ဆံၣ်မီး၊ ယသ့ၣ်ညါအိၣ်၊ မီးယတီၢ်န့ၢ် အ
 ၅၆ ကလုာ်အကထိလိၤ၊ - သုပာ်စိၤအ ကြၤဟၣ်ဆၢ ဝဲလာ အကထံၣ် ဘၣ်
 ၅၇ ယနံၤယသီ၊ မီးထံၣ်ဝဲမီး အဘျၣ်ဖဲအသးညီလိၤ၊ ၊ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး၊
 ပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိခံးဘၣ်အိၣ်၊ ဒဲၣ်နသးတကၢ်ခံးဘၣ်အနံၣ်ယဲၣ်သံဘၣ်မီး၊ မ့ၢ်
 ၅၈ နထံၣ်ဘၣ်လံစိၤအ ကြၤဟၣ်၊ - မီးယုၣ်ရှုးခံးဘၣ်အိၣ်၊ ယခံး ဘၣ်တဲဘၣ်
 သုတီတီလိၤ လိၤ၊ စိၤအ ကြၤဟၣ် တချး အိၣ်ခံးတၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ယအိၣ် ယ
 လိၤ၊ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးခံးသိးအ ကကွံၣ်တၣ်အိၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ထၢထီၣ်န့ၢ် လၢဂံ
 ၅၉ လိၤ၊ ၊ မီးယုၣ်ရှုးပၣ်ခူသ့ၣ် အသးမီး၊ (မိတူၣ်အသးကံၢ် ပှၤမီး၊
 ဟးပှၤကွံၣ်ခံးန့ၣ်မီး) ဟးထီၣ်ကွံၣ်ဝဲလာတၢ်လုၢ်ဟံၣ်အပူၤလိၤ၊

၉

၁ မီးယဲၤတၢ်အမၤမုာ်မီးထံၣ်ပှၤအခဲၣ်ကျိၣ်လာအအိၣ်ဖျၢၣ်လံၤလံၤတ
 ၂ ဂၤလိၤ၊ - မီးအပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်သံကွၢ်အိၣ်မီးခံးဝဲ၊ ရၤဘံၣ်ဒါ၊ မ့ၢ်မတံၤမၤတၢ်
 ဒဲး ဘးလာပှၤအံၤအိၣ်ဖျၢၣ်ဝဲမီးအခဲၣ်ကျိၣ်လဲၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ပှၤအံၤ၊ မ့ၢ်အမိၢ်အ
 ၃ ပာ်လဲၣ်၊ ၊ မီးယုၣ်ရှုးကတိၤဆာဲ၊ ပှၤန့ၣ်မ့ၢ်ဂုၤ၊ အမိၢ်အပာ်မ့ၢ်ဂုၤ၊ တ
 မၤဘၣ်တၢ်ဒဲး ဘးထၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်ခံးသိးယုၤအမၤတၢ်ကအိၣ်ဖျါ လၢ အလိၤ

၄ လီ၊-ပုလောအမာလီ၊ နှိုယခံတဂါအတံ၊ မးနှိုယထပ်မးလောမုာ်ဆါ
 ၅ ဒီလီ၊ မုာ်ဒုလောပု၊ မာတံတသ့ဘဉ်နိုတဂါဘဉ်ကတု၊ ဝဲလီ၊-ယအိဉ်
 ၆ လောဟိဉ်ခိဉ်အမာမုာ်မီး၊ ယမုာ်ဟိဉ်ခိဉ်အကပီ၊ လီ၊ စံးတံ၊ နှို
 ၇ မီး၊ ထူးပွဲဟိဉ်ခိဉ်မီး မးကပိဉ်လောအထူး၊ မီးဝဲလီ၊ ကပိဉ် လောပု၊ ဝဲ
 ၈ ဘျီဉ်အမဲဉ်၊- မီးစံး ဘဉ်အိဉ်၊ လဲ၊ ဆူနိုဉ်ခံ၊ လီ၊ အဉ်မီးပျာ်ကွဲဉ်တက့၊
 (ပစံးတံ၊ လောစံးလီ၊ အဉ်နှိုဉ်၊ မုာ်တံ၊ မာလီ၊) မးအသးခိဉ်မီး
 ၉ လဲ၊ ပျာ်ကွဲဉ်ဝဲ၊ မီးသံဉ်ထီဉ်တံ၊ မီးယဲကွဲ၊ ကဒါ၊ ကွဲ၊ ဝဲလီ၊
 ၁၀ မီးပု၊ ဖိဉ်လောအခိဉ် အစာ၊ မီးပုလောအထံဉ် တွံ၊ ဖိဉ်လောအမဲဉ်
 ၁၁ ဘျီဉ်ဘဉ်ခဲးဝဲ၊ အဝဲအံ၊ မုာ်ပုလောအသ့ဉ် နိုယထပ်တမုာ်ဘဉ်ဒါ၊-အ
 ၁၂ ဂါတနို၊ စံးဝဲ၊ မုာ်အဝဲနှိုဉ်ယဉ်၊ အဂါတနို၊ မုာ်အလီ၊ ဂင်မးလောအဝဲ
 ၁၃ နှိုဉ်လဲဉ်။ အကစါဉ် ဝဲခဲးဝဲ၊ မုာ် ယလီ၊။ မးအသးခိဉ်
 ၁၄ မီးအဝဲသ့ဉ်စံးဘဉ်အိဉ်၊ နမဲဉ်ကပီ၊ ထီဉ်ခိဉ်လဲဉ်။-မီးကတိ၊ ထာတံ၊ မီး စံး
 ၁၅ ဝဲ၊ ပု၊ ကိးဝဲအခံ၊ လောယဉ်ရှူး တဂါနှိုဉ်၊ မးကပိဉ်မီးဝဲ လီ၊ ယ ဝဲမီး စံး
 ၁၆ ဘဉ်ယ၊ လဲ၊ ဆူနိုဉ်ခံ၊ လီ၊ အဉ်မီးပျာ်ကွဲဉ်တက့၊ မီးယလဲ၊ ပျာ်ကွဲဉ်မီး
 ၁၇ ယထံဉ်ထီဉ် တံ၊ လီ၊- မးအသးခိဉ်မီး အဝဲသ့ဉ်စံးဘဉ် အိဉ်၊ မုာ်အ
 ၁၈ ဖိဉ်ခဲလဲဉ်။ မီးအတံ၊ စံးဆာ ဝဲလောယတသ့ဉ်ညါဘဉ်။
 ၁၉ မီးလဲ၊ ဆူပုလောအမဲဉ်ဘျီဉ်တွံတဂါဆူပု၊ ဝဲ၊ နှို၊ ရှေ့အ အိဉ် လီ၊
 ၂၀ မီးလောယဉ်ရှူးမးကပိဉ်မီးမးကပီ၊ ထီဉ်ပု၊ အမဲဉ် နှိုဉ်။ မုာ် အိဉ်
 ၂၁ ဘျီဉ်အနံ၊ လီ။ မးအသးခိဉ်မီးပု၊ ဝဲ၊ နှို၊ သံကွံ၊ ကမီးဖိဉ်၊ မုာ်
 ၂၂ နထံဉ်ထီဉ်တံ၊ ခိဉ်လဲဉ်။ မီးအတံ၊ စံးဘဉ်အိဉ်၊ အဝဲနှိုဉ် ဝဲလီ၊ ယမဲဉ်လောက
 ၂၃ ပိဉ်၊ မီးယပျာ်ကွဲဉ်မီးယထံဉ်ထီဉ်တံ၊ လီ၊- မးအသးခိဉ် မီး ပု၊ ဝဲ၊ နှို
 ၂၄ ရှေ့တနို၊ နို၊ စံးဝဲ။ ပု၊ တဂါနှိုဉ်၊ မုာ်ဘဝိဉ်ဘဉ်အိဉ်ဘျီဉ် အနံ၊ ဘဉ် သတး
 ၂၅ မီး၊ တဘဉ်ဘးဘဉ်မီးယွဲ၊ ဘဉ်လီ၊။ အဂါတနို၊ စံးဝဲပု၊ တံ၊ ခဲး
 ၂၆ ဘးဖိကမာတံ၊ လီ၊ လး ထဲအံ၊ ကသ့ခိဉ်လဲဉ်။ မီးပုဉ်ထံဉ်ပုဉ်ထီဉ် တက့
 ၂၇ သ့ဉ် လီ။ မီးစံးကမီးပု၊ မဲဉ်ဘျီဉ်၊ ပုလောအမာ နမဲဉ်ထံဉ် ထီဉ်
 ၂၈ တံ၊ တဂါနှိုဉ်။ နဲစံးနဲလောအဂု၊ အကျိ၊ ဖိလဲဉ်။ မီးအတံ၊ စံး ဝဲပု၊ ဝဲတဂါ
 ၂၉ လီ။
 ၃၀ မီးပု၊ ထူဒါဖိတချူးကိးခိးဘဉ်ပုလောအထံဉ်ထီဉ်တံ၊ ဘမိဉ်အပံ၊ မီး
 ၃၁ တနံဉ်သဉ်လောအမဲဉ်ဘျီဉ်တွံ၊ မီးထံဉ်ထီဉ်တံ၊ ဘဉ်။-မီးသံကွံ၊ ဒါ၊ မီးစံး
 ၃၂ ဝဲ၊ အဝဲအံ၊ မုာ် သုဖိဉ်ခါလော သုစံး အအိဉ် ဖျဉ်မီး အမဲဉ်ဘျီဉ် ဒါ။ မးအ
 ၃၃ သးခိဉ်မီး၊ မုာ်အထံဉ်ထီဉ်တံ၊ ဝဲကနံဉ်အံ၊ ဖိလဲဉ်။ အမိဉ်အပံ၊
 ၃၄ ကတိ၊ ထာဒါ၊ မီးစံးဝဲ၊ ပသ့ဉ်ညါလောအဝဲအံ၊ မုာ်ပဖိဉ်ခါ၊ မီးလောအ အိဉ်

၃၅ ဝဲ,ကဇာ်ဒေ,စံးသီးယကနဒ်အိးမ္မာ်အဗ္ဗာ် မတၢတဂၤ လဲၣ်- မီးယုၣ်
 ၃၆ ရှူးခံးဘၣ်ဒိၤ,နထံၣ်ဒိၤ, မီးပှၤလၢအကတိၤလိၣ် အသး မီးနၤ တဂၤ
 ၃၇ အံၤ,မ္မာ်အဝဲန့ၣ်လိၤ-မီးအတံၢ်ခံးဝဲကဇာ်ဒေ,ယနဒ်လိၤ,မီးတိၤလိၤက
 ၃၈ ရွဲကျိၣ်ဘိၤအိၤလိၤ- မီးယုၣ်ရှူးခံးဝဲ,ပှၤလၢ အတထံၣ် တၣ် တၢ်
 ၃၉ တဖၣ်န့ၣ်,ခံးသီးအကထံၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ်, မီးပှၤလၢအထံၣ်တၢ် တဖၣ် န့ၣ်,
 ၄၀ ခံးသီးအသုတထံၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ်တဂ့ၤမီး, ယယဲလၢယိၣ်ခိၣ်အံၤလၢတၢ်ခံၣ်
 ၄၁ ညိၣ်အဂီၢ်လိၤ- မီးပှၤဖၢရံၤၤၤသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်အိၣ်လၢအအိၣ်တနီၤနီၤ
 ၄၂ နၢ်ဟူဝဲမီးခံးဘၣ်ဒိၤ,ပဝဲခၣ်အံၤ, ပဝဲခၣ် ဘျီၣ် ခုၢ်ကိး ဧါ- ယုၣ် ရှူး ခံး
 ၄၃ ဘၣ်ဒိၤ,သုခဲၣ်မ္မာ်ဘျီၣ်မီးသုတၢ်ဒဲးဘးတအိၣ်ဘၣ်,မ္မာ်ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤ,
 ၄၄ သုခံးလၢ သုထံၣ်တၢ်, မၤအသးခိ န့ၣ်မီး, သုတၢ် ဒဲးဘး အိၣ်ဝဲ ဆိးဝဲ
 လိၤ

၁၀

၁ ယခံးဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ် သုတိတိၤလိၤလိၤ, ပှၤလၢ အတ ဟဲန့ၣ်ဘၣ်ဝဲ လၢ
 ၂ သိအဂၤၤကျဲၤၤတၣ်, မီးဟဲခါ ပတၢ်အလိၢ်တပူၤဒ်န့ၣ်,မ္မာ်တၢ်ဟုၣ်
 ၃ တၢ်ဘျီၣ် မီးတချိုးတမ္မးလိၤ- မ္မာ်ပှၤလၢအယဲန့ၣ်ဝဲလၢကျဲၤၤတဂၤ
 ၄ န့ၣ်, မ္မာ်ပှၤလၢကျဲၤၤတဂၤန့ၣ်,မီး ထီၣ်န့ၣ်ဝဲ အ
 ၅ ကိၢ်,မီးအသိတဖၣ်န့ၣ်,ကန့ၣ်အကလုၢ်,မီးကိးသိၣ်အသိခၣ်ဝဲလၢအခံၤ,
 ၆ မီးဟးထီၣ်ယုၤအိၤလိၤ- တုၤအသိခၣ်ဝဲဟးထီၣ်မီးလဲၤဝဲလၢညါ,မီး
 ၇ သိပိၣ်ထီၣ်အခံၤလိၤ အဂ့ၢ်ခံၤ, သုၣ်ညါအကလုၢ်လိၤ- မ္မာ်ပှၤ တ
 ၈ မ္မာ်အခံၤန့ၣ်,တပိၣ်ဘၣ်ဝဲဘၣ်,မ္မာ်အယုၢ်ကွံၣ်ကဗါဝဲ လၢအအိၣ်လိၤ,အ
 ၉ ဂ့ၢ်ခံၤ, တသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်ပှၤတမ္မာ်အကလုၢ်ဘၣ်

၁ ယုၣ်ရှူးခံၣ်ထဲၤ ထဲလိၤတၢ်ကတိၤ အဒိန့ၣ် ဘၣ်ဘၣ်မီး, ပှၤ တသ့ၣ်
 ၂ ညါဘၣ်တၢ်လၢ အခံးဘၣ် ဒိၤ ဘၣ်- မၤအသးခိ န့ၣ် မီးယုၣ်
 ၃ ရှူးခံးဘၣ်ကမီးအိၤ,ယခံးဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ် သုတိတိၤလိၤလိၤ,လၢယဲခၣ်အံၤ,
 ၄ ယမ္မာ်သိအဂၤၤကျဲၤၤလိၤ- ကယဲၣ်ပှၤဟဲဆိလၢ ယမဲၣ်ညါတဂၤ လၢ
 ၅ လၢန့ၣ်, မ္မာ်တၢ်ဟုၣ် တၢ်ဘျီၣ်မီးတချိုးတမ္မးလိၤ,မ္မာ်အဝဲန့ၣ်,သိတက
 ၆ န့ၣ်ဘၣ်အလုၢ်ဘၣ်- ယဲခၣ်အံၤယမ္မာ် ကျဲၤၤလိၤ,မ္မာ်ယၤလ
 ၇ တးမီး, ပှၤမ္မာ်ဟဲန့ၣ်ဝဲမီးကတုၤလၢတၢ် အုၣ်ကုၤခိၣ် ကုၤအိၤ, မီး က
 ၈ န့ၣ်ကုၤဟးထီၣ်,န့ၣ်ကုၤဟးထီၣ်ဝဲ, မီးကထံၣ်န့ၣ် တၢ်အိၣ်တၢ်ဒိ လိၤ

၁၀ တၢ်လၢတၢ်ဟုၣ်တၢ်ဘျီၣ်န့ၣ်, မ္မာ်တမ္မာ်ဘၣ်ခံးသီးအကဟုၣ်
 တၢ်,မီး မၤသံတၢ်, မီးမၤဂီၢ်တၢ်မီး တယဲဘၣ် ဝဲဘၣ်, မ္မာ်ယဲခၣ် အံၤ,
 ၁၁ ခံးသီးအကန့ၣ်ဘၣ်တၢ်မူမီးန့ၣ်ဘၣ်အါအါကထဲၣ်မီး,ယယဲယဲလိၤ

- ၁၀ ယဲဒၣ်အံၤ, ယမ့ၢ်ပှၤကွၢ်သိၣ်ကၢအတၢ် တၢ်လီၤပှၤ ကွၢ် သိၣ်ကၢအ
- ၁၁ ဂၤတၢ်န့ၣ်, ပၢ်လီၤကွၢ်အသးလၢသိၣ်ကၢလီၤ-မ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢအတၢ်
- တၢ်ပှၤ ကွၢ်သိ, တ မ့ၢ်တၢ်သိ အ ကစၢ် တၢ်ဒီး, ဒီးလဲအသး တၢ်
- န့ၣ်, ထံၣ်ထွဲၣ်မံၤဖဲဒီး, ဃုၢ်သဒၣ်သိ, ဒီးထွဲၣ်မံၤဂၢ်အ့ၣ်ဒီးဒီးမၤ လီၤ
- ၁၂ မ့ၢ်လီၤဖးသိတဖၣ်လီၤ-ပှၤဒီးလဲ အသးတၢ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ပှၤဒီး လဲ အသး
- သတးဒီး, အသးတဖၣ်တၢ် သိတၢ်ဒီး, ဃုၢ်သဒၣ်ကွၢ်ဝဲလီၤ။
- ၁၃ ယဲဒၣ်အံၤ, ယမ့ၢ်ပှၤကွၢ်သိလၢအဂၤတၢ်လီၤဒီးယသ့ၣ်ညါယတၢ်, ဒီး
- ၁၄ ယတၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါ ယၤ လီၤ-ဒ်ပၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါ ယၤ အသးန့ၣ်, ယသ့ၣ်ညါ
- ၁၅ ဒီးလီၤဒီးယပၢ် လီၤကွၢ် ယသး လၢသိ အဂၢ်လီၤ။ ဒီးယသိ
- လၢအဂၤအဂၤလၢအတၢ်တၢ်လၢဂၤအံၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ဝိၣ်ဝဲလီၤ ဒီး
- အဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ယတၢ်ယဲယုၤဒီး, ဒီးအဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ကက
- န့ၣ်ယကလုာ်, ဒီးကဒိၣ်ဝဲလၢသိတဖၣ်, ဒီးပှၤကွၢ်သိတၢ်လီၤ။
- ၁၆ ဖိယဟ့ၣ်လီၤကွၢ်ယသးဖံးသိယကတံး က့ၤဒီးဒီး, ယပၢ်အံၣ်ယၤ
- ၁၇ လီၤ-ပှၤတဂၢ်န့ၢ် ပျီၣ်န့ၢ်အံၣ် ဒီးလၢယၤ နီတၢ်တၢ်။ မ့ၢ်ယဟ့ၣ်လီၤ
- ကွၢ်ဒၣ် ဒီးလီၤ။ ယဟ့ၣ်လီၤ ကွၢ်ဒိၣ်သ့, ဒီးယဟံး က့ၤကဒီးဒီးသ့
- လီၤတၢ်မၤလိၣ်န့ၣ်, ယဒီးန့ၣ်လၢယပၢ်လီၤ။
- ၁၈ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး, လၢတၢ်ကတိၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ် အဂၢ်ဒီး, ပှၤ ယုၤဒိတ
- ၁၉ ဖၣ်မၤတီၣ်ကဒီးအသးဖၣ်ထံၣ်ဖၣ်ထီလီၤ- ဒီးပှၤအဂၤလၢအကျိၣ်ခဲး
- ဝဲ, မ့ၢ်တၢ်နီၤအိၣ် လၢအလီၤ, ဒီးမ့ၢ်ပှၤ အပျၢ်, တၢ်မနုၤ လၢ သုကန့ၣ်
- ၂၀ အကလုာ် လဲၣ်-အဂၤတနီၤခဲးဝဲ, တၢ်ကတိၤတဖၣ်အံၤ, တမ့ၢ်တၢ်ပှၤ
- လၢတၢ်နီၤအိၣ်လၢ အလီၤအတၢ်ကတိၤတၢ်။ တၢ်နီၤန့ၣ်မၤကဝီၤပှၤမဲၣ်
- ဘျီၣ် အမဲၣ်တၢ်ကသ့ဒီး။
- ၂၁ ဒီးတၢ်တၢ်ပိၢ်အကတိၤဒီး, တၢ်ပှၤမၤအ့ၣ်အ့ၣ်ကဲနီၤလၢယ ဂူၤရှုလ့ၣ်
- ၂၂ အပူၤ- ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုးတးယဲယီၤ လၢတၢ်လုာ်အဟံၣ်မဲၣ် စီၤရှုလိၣ်ခိၣ်အ
- ၂၃ တၢ်ခိၣ်ဒုးတီၣ် အသးအပူၤလီၤ- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ပှၤလူၤဒိတဖၣ်
- တခဲး ဒီး ဒီးခဲး တၢ်ဒီး, နဲဒၣ် အံၤ, သံးယံၣ် နကမၤ ဒုဒိ ပသး လဲၣ်။
- ၂၄ န့ၣ်မ့ၢ်ယခဲးဒီး, ခဲးတၢ်တဲ တၢ်ပှၤခၢ်သၢ ပံၢ်ကလၢ်တက့ၢ်။ ဒီး
- ယုၣ်ရှုးကတိၤဆၢဒီး, ယခဲးတၢ်တဲတၢ်လံသုလံ, ဒီးသုတန့ၣ်တၢ်သ့ဝဲ
- တၢ်မၤလၢယမၤလၢ ယပၢ်အံၤ တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, အုၣ်အသးလၢယဂ့ၢ်
- ၂၅ ယကျိၤလီၤ။ တၢ်ဆၢဒီး, သ့ဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤသုတန့ၣ်တၢ်သ့ဝဲတၢ်။
- ၂၆ မ့ၢ်အဂၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်, သုတမ့ၢ်တၢ်ယသိတၢ် - ဒ်ယခဲးတၢ်သုအသးန့ၣ်, ယ
- သိတဖၣ်ကန့ၣ်ယကလုာ်, ဒီးယသ့ၣ်ညါဒီး, ဒီးအဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်ပိၣ်ယခဲး

၂၀ လီၤ- မီးယဟွန်လီၤဒေါလၢ တၢ်မူအထူအယိၣ်, မီးတယးဂူၣ်တတးဂီၤ
 ၂၅ တၢ်- ယဟ်ထၢအဟွန်လီၤဒေါလၢ ယၤတဂၤန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အမိၣ်န့ၣ်ကယဲၣ်
 ၃၀ တၢ် ခဲလၢၣ် တက့ၢ်, မီးပှၤ ဂုၣ် န့ၣ် ဝှိၣ်န့ၣ် ဒေါလၢ ယဟ် အစူပူၤ တသ့
 ၃၁ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးပှၤယူဒၤဒိတဖၣ်ဒီး သိးအကကွံာ်တၢ်ဒေါလၢလၢၢ်
 ၃၂ မီး, ထၢထီၣ်ကမိးလၢၢ်လီၤ- မီးယုၣ်ဂ္တးကတိၤတၢ်ဒေါ, ယဒုးန့ၣ်သ့တၢ်
 ၃၃ မၤလၢအဂ့ၢ်အါ မၤလၢယဟ်မိး, လၢတၢ်တဖၣ် အံၤအဆိမိး, မ့ၢ်သ့က
 ၃၄ ကွံာ်ယၤလၢလၢၢ်လၢလဲၣ်တၢ်မံၤမံၤလဲၣ်, ပှၤယူဒၤဒိကတိၤတၢ်ဒေါ
 ၃၅ မီးခံးဝဲ, ပကွံာ်န့ၣ်လၢလၢၢ် န့ၣ် တၢ်တၢ်တၢ်တၢ် တၢ်မၤဂ့ၢ် အဆိတၢ်, မ့ၢ်
 ၃၆ လၢတၢ်ဂုၣ်ခွဲၣ်ကစၢ်မီးန့ၣ်ပှၤကညိၣ်န့ၣ်သက့မိး, နပၣ်နသးလၢကစၢ်အ
 ၃၇ ဂုၣ်လီၤ- မီးယုၣ်ဂ္တးကတိၤတၢ်ဒေါ, တၢ်ကွဲးအလးလၢသ့တၢ်ဝဲဒ်
 ၃၈ တၢ်သိအပူၤ လၢယခဲး တၢ်လၢသ့မ့ၢ်ကစၢ်သ့ၣ် တမ့ၢ်တၢ်ဒေါ- ပှၤလၢ
 ၃၉ အမိးန့ၣ်ကစၢ်အကလုာ်အကထၢတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, တၢ်မ့ၢ်ကိးဒေါလၢ ကစၢ်တ
 ၄၀ ဖၣ်(မီးထီၣ်အကလုာ် ဟးဂီၤတသ့တၢ်), ပှၤလၢပၢ်ပၢ်စီဆှံဒေါ, မီးမၤ
 ၄၁ လီၤန့ၣ်ဝဲအခဲဆူထီၣ် မိၣ်တဂၤန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အခဲးဝဲ, ယဲဒ်အံၤ, ယမ့ၢ်ကစၢ်အ
 ၄၂ ဖိခွါသတးမိး, မ့ၢ်သ့ခဲးဒေါလၢ အဂုၣ်ခွဲၣ်ကစၢ်ဒေါ- ယဟ်အ
 ၄၃ တၢ်မၤန့ၣ်, ယမ့ၢ် တမၤတၢ်ဒေါ, နၣ်ယၤတဂ့ၢ်- ယမ့ၢ်မၤမိး, သ့မ့ၢ်တ
 ၄၄ န့ၣ်တၢ်ဆၣ်ယၤမိး, နၣ်တၢ် မၤသ့ၣ်, မိးထီၣ်သ့ကသ့ၣ်ညါ, မီးနၣ်လၢပၢ်
 ၄၅ အိၣ်လၢယပူၤ, မီးယအိၣ်လၢအပူၤ တက့ၢ်လီၤ- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်
 ၄၆ မီး, ယုၣ်ယံးယၣ်ကမိးဒေါ, မီးအတၢ်ဟးထီၣ် ကွံာ်လၢ အစူပူၤ လီၤ- မီး
 ၄၇ လဲၣ်ကမိးဆူယၢ်စ့ၣ်ဝၢ်တၢ်မိဖဲစိၤ ဟိၤဟပ်ဘျၢ တၢ်လၢအမိၣ်ထံးအလီၢ်
 ၄၈ မီး, အိၣ်ဝဲဖဲန့ၣ်လီၤ- မီးပှၤ အါ ဂၤယဲဆူအအိၣ် မိးခံးဝဲလၢစိၤ ယိၤ
 ၄၉ ဟပ်တ မၤလီၤလးတၢ်တၢ်နီတမံၤတၢ်, မ့ၢ်ကယဲၣ် အကတိၤတၢ် လၢ
 ၅၀ အကျါန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ်အတိၤလီၤ- မီးပှၤ အါ ဂၤန့ၣ်ဒေါ ဖဲန့ၣ်အဝဲတဂၤ
 အဂ့ၢ်လီၤ.

၁ မီးမတၢ်တဂၤစိၤလၢစ ဂ္တးတၢ်တၢ်ဆူတၢ် ဆါဒေါလၢဘၢသန့လၢ
 ၂ အဒိၣ်ဝဲဒ်ပိၣ်မုၢ်နီၢ်မၤရံၤ, မီးနီၢ်မၤသၢအတဖိပူၤလီၤ- (မီးနီၢ်
 ၃ မၤရံၤလၢအဒိၣ်ဝဲဒ်စိၤ လၢစ ဂ္တးတၢ်ဆူတၢ်ဆါန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢ အဗျၢက
 ၄ စၢ်လၢသိဒုၤမုၢ်မီးတြၢၣ်ကွံာ်ဝဲအမိၣ်လၢအမိၣ်သ့လီၤ) မၤအ
 ၅ သးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးအဒိၣ် ဝဲဒ်ပိၣ်မုၢ်တဖၣ်မၤ ပှၤလဲၣ် ဆူအအိၣ်မိးခံးဝဲ, ကစၢ်

- ၄ ဒေ၊ ကွန်ကွန်၊ ပွား လေးနဲ့အဲဒါ အိတ်ကေးနဲ့၊ ဆင့်ဆူဆင့်ဆါလီ။- မီးယှဉ်
ရှူးနီဟူမီးခံးဝဲ၊ တံင်ဆါနဲ့၊ တမ့ာ်တင်တံင်ဆါ တူအသံတင်၊ မ့ာ်လေး
ယွှအလေးအကပီအစီ၊ ခံးသီးယွှအဖိခွါ အလေးအကပီကတိန်ဖြါ
- ၅ လေးအိတ်လီ။ မီးယှဉ်ရှူးအဲဒါနီမံင်သး၊ မီးအဖိပုဂံဝဲဒ်မုဂံ၊ မီးစီ
လီစ ရှူးလီ။
- ၆ မေးအသးဒ်နဲ့မီးနီဟူဝဲလေး အဆူအဆါဝဲမီး၊ အိန် ဝဲမဲအလီလီ
နဲ့ဝဲခံင်လီ။
- ၇ လေးခံကွေးခံးတင်အပျှင်အဘိန်၊ လဲလဲကီးကမီးဆူကီ ယူဒေတ
ကွာ်။- အပျှင်အဘိန်ခံး တင်အိတ်၊ ရှေ့ သံဒေ၊ ဝဲကန့်အံင်ခွါ လဲပွားယူ
ဒေဖိဆူဒေခံးသီးအကကွိုင်ဒေလေးလင်၊ မီးတင်ဒကကွေးကမီး ဆူနဲ့ဒေ။
- ၈ -မီးယှဉ်ရှူးကတိတ်ဆေဝဲ၊ တံင်သးမ့ာ်ဆါဒ်နဲ့၊ အိန်တဆံခံနဲ့ခံင်တမ့ာ်
ဆင်ဒေ။ ပွားမ့ာ်တးလေးမ့ာ်ဆါဒ်နဲ့၊ တတင်ဒ်တင်ထံးတင်။ အဂုဒ်အံင်၊
- ၉ မ့ာ်အထံင်ဟိန် မိန်ဇုာ် အံင်အတံင်ကပီလီ။- မ့ာ်ပွားမ့ာ်တးလေးမ့ာ်နဲ့၊
မီးတင်ဒ် တင်ထံးဝဲဒေ။ အဂုဒ်အံင်၊ တံင်ကပီကတိန် ဆင်လေးအိတ်
တင်။
- ၁၀ ကတိတ်တံင်နဲ့ တဖင်ခံင်မီးခံးတင်အိတ်၊ ပတခွါစီလီစ ရှူးမံသပွဲဝဲ၊
- ၁၁ တင်ဆင်မီး၊ ယလဲလဲထိန်ဝဲ အိတ်လီ။- မေးအသးဒ်နဲ့ မီးအပျှင်အဘိန်
ခံး ဝဲ၊ ကစီဒေ၊ မ့ာ်အမံသပွဲမီး၊ ကကိညာ် ဝဲလီ။- မီးယှဉ်ရှူး ခံးဒင်သ
ကုလေးအသံဝဲအဂုဒ်မီး၊ အဝဲသ့ဆိ ကမိန်လေးအ ခံးဝဲလေးအမံသပွဲဝဲ
- ၁၂ အဂုဒ်လီ။ တူနူတေစုယှဉ်ရှူးခံး တင်ထံးတင် အိတ်စာ်ဆါပံင်
- ၁၃ ကံလင်၊ စီလီစ ရှူး သံလဲဝဲလဲ။- မီးယှဉ်ရှူးတင်တင်ဖဲနဲ့တင်မီး၊ ယသး
ရှူးလဲလဲ သူဂီ၊ ခံးသီး သူကန့်တံင်လီ။ တင် ဆင်မီး၊ လဲလဲကီးဆူအ
- ၁၄ အိန်တကွာ်။ မေးအသးဒ်နဲ့မီး၊ စီလီမိတ်ကီး ဝဲလေးအိတ်ရှူး
တကေးအပျှင်အဘိန်လေးအဂု တဖင်နဲ့၊ လဲလဲသံဆင်သကီးမီးအိတ်
ကွာ်။
- ၁၅ မေးအသးဒ်နဲ့မီးယှဉ်ရှူးလဲလဲတူမီးထံင်နဲ့ ဝဲလေးအအိန်တံင်လဲလဲ
- ၁၆ တံင်သ့ဆိအပူနဲ့လှိုင်နဲ့လဲ။ (မီးတူလဲနဲ့အိန်ထံင်မီးယ
- ၁၇ ရှူးယှဉ်တဆံထံင် တေအံင်ဆင်ဆင်)၊- မီးပုယူဒေဖိ အဂုတဲဝဲ
ခံးသီးအကကတိတ် မုဂံကတိတ်မီးတင်နီမံင်သး၊ မီး နီမံင်ရံလေးအဖိပုဂံ
- ၁၈ ဝဲဒ်အဖိလီ။ မေးအသးဒ်နဲ့မီးတူနီမံင်သးဟူလေးယှဉ်ရှူး
ထဲမီး၊ လဲလဲ သကု အိတ်၊ မ့ာ်နီမံင်ရံ တကု နဲ့၊ ဆင်နီမံင်ဝဲလဲထံင်
- ၁၉ လီ။- မေးအသးဒ်နဲ့မီး၊ နီမံင်လဲလဲယှဉ်ရှူး၊ ကစီဒေ၊ မ့ာ်အိန်ဖဲအံင်

၂၂ မီး၊ ယဒိပုဂံဝံ ခွါတသံဝဲဘဉ်-ဘဉ်ထဉ်မီး ခဲကနံဉ်အံ၊ ဝဉ်လဲဉ်၊ ယ
 ၂၃ သုဉ်ညါလၢဖဲခဉ်နယုတၢ်လၢယုၤတဖဉ်န့ဉ်၊ ယုၤကယုဉ်နၤလီၤ။ ယုဉ်
 ၂၄ ရှူးခဲးဘဉ်အိၤ၊ နဒိပုဂံဝံ ခွါကဝဲၤဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၤလီၤ။-နီၢ်မၤသၢခဲးဘဉ်
 ၂၅ အိၤ၊ ကဝဲၤဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၤဝဲလၢမုၢ်န့ၤကတၢ်အံတၢ်ဝဲၤဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၤန့ဉ်၊
 ၂၆ ယသုဉ်ညါလီၤ။ ယုဉ်ရှူးခဲးဘဉ်အိၤ၊ ယုဉ်အံ၊ ယမုၢ်တၢ်ဝဲၤ
 ၂၇ ဆၢထၢဉ်က့ၤ၊ ဝဲတၢ်မူလီၤ။ ပုၤလၢအစူၢ်က့ၤန့ဉ်က့ၤယၤန့ဉ်၊ မ့ၢ်သံဘဉ်
 ၂၈ ဆဉ်မီး၊ ကမူလိဉ်ဝဲလီၤ။-မီးကယဲၢ်ပုၤလၢအမူဝဲ၊ မီး ရှူးက့ၤန့ဉ်က့ၤယၤ
 ၂၉ တဂၤလၢ်လၢ်န့ဉ်၊ ဘသံလၢၤ ဘဉ်နီတခိဉ်ဘဉ်။ တၢ်န့ဉ်န့ဉ်ခွါကိးဒါ။
 ၃၀ -မီးအတၢ်ခဲးဘဉ်အိၤ၊ ယနၢ်လီၤကစၢ်ဒါ၊ ယနၢ်န့ၤလၢန့ဉ်ပုၤထဲလီၤ
 ၃၁ ကတိၤတၢ်န့ဉ်မီး၊ လဲၤ ကိးအဒိပုဂံဝံနီၢ် မၤရံကသ့ၣ်မီးခဲးဝဲ၊ သရဉ်
 ၃၂ ယဲတုၤမီး ကိးနၤလီၤ။- မီးတုၤအ နၢ်ဟူဝဲမီး၊ ဝဲၤဆၢထၢဉ် နှုသခဲးမီး
 ၃၃ လဲၤဝဲသ့အိဉ်လီၤ။ မီးယုဉ်ရှူးတယဲတုၤခဲးဘဉ်ဆူတဖိပူၤ
 ၃၄ ဘဉ်၊ မ့ၢ်အခိဉ်ဝဲဖဲခိဉ်မၤသၢသဂၢ်အိၤအလီၢ်လီၤ။ မၤအသး
 ၃၅ ဝဲန့ဉ်မီးပုၤ ယုၤဖိလၢ အကတိၤမုၢ်က တိၤမိးအိၤမီး အိဉ်ဝဲလၢအသိး
 ၃၆ လၢဟံဉ်တဖဉ်န့ဉ်၊ ထံဉ်လၢနီၢ်မၤရံဝဲၤဆၢထၢဉ်နှုသခဲးမီးတးထီဉ်မီး၊
 ၃၇ ပိၤထီဉ်ဝဲအခဲးမီးခဲးဝဲလၢ အလဲၤဆူတၢ် သ့ဉ်ခိဉ်အပူၤ၊ ခဲးသိးအကဟီဉ်
 ၃၈ ဝဲဖဲန့ဉ်လီၤ။ မၤအသးဝဲန့ဉ်မီးတုၤနီၢ်မၤရံလဲၤတုၤဝဲဖဲယုဉ်ရှူးအ
 ၃၉ အိဉ်န့ဉ်၊ ထံဉ်အိၤမီး၊ တိၤလီၤကခွဲၣ်ကိဉ် ဝဲလၢအခိဉ်ထံးမီးခဲးဘဉ်အိၤ၊
 ၄၀ ကစၢ်ဒါ၊ နမ့ၢ်အိဉ်ဖဲအံၤမီး၊ ယဒိပုဂံဝံ ခွါတသံဝဲဘဉ်- မၤအသးဝဲ
 ၄၁ န့ဉ်မီးယုဉ်ရှူးထံဉ်အိၤလၢအဟီဉ်ဝဲ၊ မီးပုၤယုၤဖိ ယဲမီးအိၤလၢအဟီဉ်
 ၄၂ ဝဲမီး၊ ကအုကခွါထီဉ်လၢအသးကံၢ်ပူၤမီးအသ့ဉ် ကိၢ်အသးဝဲ၊ -မီးခဲး
 ၄၃ ဝဲ၊ သုပၤအိၤဖဲလဲဉ်ပူၤလဲဉ်။ မီးအတၢ်ခဲးဘဉ်အိၤ၊ ကစၢ်ဒါ၊ ယဲကွါတ
 ၄၄ ကွါ။ မီးယုဉ်ရှူးအခဲးထံလီၤဝဲလီၤ။-မၤအသးဝဲန့ဉ်မီးပုၤယုၤဖိခဲးဝဲ၊
 ၄၅ ကွါကွါ၊ မ့ၢ်အခိဉ် အိၤခိဉ်မၤလဲဉ်။- မီးပုၤလၢအကျါတနီၤနီၤခဲးဝဲ၊ ပုၤ
 ၄၆ လၢအမၤထံဉ်ထီဉ်က့ၤပုၤမဲၣ်ဘျီဉ်သ့ တဂၤအံၤ၊ ဝဲးသိးအဝဲန့ဉ်သုတသံ
 ၄၇ တဂ့ၤမီး၊ မ့ၢ်အမၤဝဲဘဉ်ဘဉ်ဒါ။ မၤအသးဝဲန့ဉ်မီးယုဉ်ရှူးကအုက
 ၄၈ ခွါကမီးလၢအသးကံၢ်ပူၤမီးလဲၤဝဲဝဲၢ်လၢတၢ် သ့ဉ်ခိဉ်အပူၤ၊ မီးမ့ၢ်ဟီဉ်
 ၄၉ ခိဉ်အိၤပူၤ၊ မီးကျါဘၤလံအသးလၢလၢ်လံ။ မီးယုဉ်ရှူး
 ၅၀ ခဲးဝဲ၊ သုးကွဲၣ်လၢ် တက့ၢ်။ မီးပုၤ လၢအသံအဒိပုဂံဝံ နီၢ်မၤသၢခဲးဘဉ်
 ၅၁ အိၤ၊ ကစၢ်ဒါ၊ ခဲကနံဉ်အံ၊ အိဉ်တ့ၢ်လံလွံၢ်န့ၤညါမီး၊ ကနၢ်အုဉ်ဝဲလီၤ။
 ၅၂ " " မီးယုဉ်ရှူးခဲးဘဉ်အိၤ၊ ယခဲးဘဉ် ယဲဘဉ်နၤလၢန့ဉ်ပုၤရှူးက့ၤ

၄၉ နှ်ကတၢ်တၢ်ဒီး, နကထံၣ် တၢ်ယွၤအလၢအက ဝီၤတမ့ၢ်တၢ်ဒါး-မၤအ
 သးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ပှၤတမ့ၢ်သးကွံာ်လၢၤ (လၢအဒိၣ်လၢပှၤသံအလီၢ်) လီၤ
 . ဒီးယုၣ်ညးကျဲ ထီၣ်အမဲၣ်ဒီး ခံး ဝဲ, ငါ်ဒါး, ယခံးထီၣ် ပတြၤန
 ၅၀ တျၢးဒုဒြိၣ်လၢနကန့ၣ်ယကလုာ်လီၤ- ဒီးယသ့ၣ်ညါလၢ နကန့ၣ်ခၣ်ယ
 ကလုာ်တဘိယုာ်ဃီလီၤ တၢ်ဆၣ်ဒီး ဒီးသး ပှၤဂီၢ်မုၢ်ဒိၣ်ဝဲ တရံးယၤ
 ၅၁ အံၤ, ကန့ၣ်ဝဲလၢနမၤလီၤန့ၣ်ယခံးဒီး, ယခံးန့ၣ်အဂီၢ်လီၤ . ဒီးခံး
 တၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ဒီး, ကိးပသ့ၣ်ထီၣ် လၢအကလုာ်ဒီး ဒိၣ်, စီၤလီၤစ. ဂူးဒါး, ထဲ
 ၅၂ က့ၤထီၣ်တၢ်တက့ၢ်-ဒီးပှၤလၢ အသံတၢ်တဂၤန့ၣ်, ဟဲက့ၤထီၣ်ဒီးအစု
 ဒီးအဒိၣ်ဘိၣ်ဃာ်အသးလၢတၢ်ကံၤညၣ်, ဒီးအမဲၣ်ကျၢ်တၢ်ဃာ်အသး
 လၢတၢ်စ့ၤလီၤ. ဒီးယုၣ်ညးခံးတၢ်ဒိၣ်, ဃုၣ်လီၤက့ၤဒိၣ်ဒီးဖျၢ်က့ၤဒိၣ်
 ၅၃ တက့ၢ် . မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီး ပှၤယုၣ်လၢအဟဲဆူၣ်မၤရံၣ်အ
 ၅၄ ဒိၣ်ဒီး ထံၣ်ယုၣ်ညး မၤတၢ်ဒီး, နဒိၣ်အါ ဂၤလီၤ- မ့ၣ်တ နီၤနီၤန့ၣ်,
 လဲၤဝဲဆူၣ်ပၤရံၣ်အဒိၣ်ဒီး, ခံးထံၣ်တၢ်အိၣ်လၢ တၢ်လၢယုၣ်ညး
 မၤဝဲလီၤ .
 ၅၅ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီးပှၤ လုာ်တၢ် အဒိၣ်, ဒီးပှၤရံၣ်အဲၣ် တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ဒုးဒိၣ်
 ဒြိၣ်ရဲဒြိၣ်ပှၤကူၣ်လိာ်အသးဒ်ဒီးခံးဝဲ, မ့ၢ်ပံၤပဝဲဒ်လဲၣ်. ပှၤတဂၤအံၤ, မၤ
 ၅၆ လီၤလၢတၢ်အါခံးမးလဲၣ်- ပမ့ၢ်ပှၤမၤဒိၣ်ဒီးန့ၣ်အသးဒီး, ပှၤခဲလၢာ်က
 စ့ၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤဒိၣ်, ဒီးပှၤ ရဲမ့ၢ်ဖိကဟဲမၤဟးဒိၣ် ကွံာ်ပလီၢ်, ဒီးပှၤအက
 ၅၇ လုာ်ပှၤအံၤလီၤ . ဒီးလၢန့ၣ်န့ၣ်ပှၤလၢအကျိပှၤလုာ်တၢ်အဒိၣ်က
 တၢ်စီၤကၤယါမၤတဂၤခံးတၢ်ဒိၣ်, လုာ်သ့ၣ်အံၤ, လုာ်သ့ၣ်ညါတၢ်
 ၅၈ တၢ်နီၤတမံၤတၢ်- ဒီးသုတဆိကမိၣ်လၢ ပှၤတဂၤမ့ၢ်သံဝဲ လၢပှၤဂီၢ်မုၢ်
 အဒိၣ်အဃိမ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်န့ၣ်ပှၤတကလုာ်ညါဟးဒိၣ် ကွံာ်တက့ၢ်လီၤ . ခံး
 ၅၉ တၢ်န့ၣ်တမ့ၢ်တၢ်အခံးခၣ်ဝဲတၢ်. လၢန့ၣ်န့ၣ်မ့ၢ်ဝဲလၢ ပှၤလုာ် တၢ်အဒိၣ်
 ကတၢ်ဒီး, ကတိၤတၢ်လၢဝဲအကလုာ်လၢယုၣ်ညးကသံလၢပှၤတကလုာ်
 ၆၀ န့ၣ်အဒိၣ်အဃိလီၤ- ဒီးတမ့ၢ်တၢ်ထဲပှၤတကလုာ်ဒီးအဒိၣ်အဃိတၢ်
 မ့ၢ်ခံးသးသ့ၣ်အလီၤ မုၢ်လီၤဒီး တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ကဒိၣ်ဒြိၣ်ရဲဒြိၣ်တၢ်တ
 ၆၁ ပှၤဃီလီၤ . မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး, လၢမုၢ်နံၤအလီၤ ခံးဒီး, အဝဲသ့ၣ်
 ၆၂ တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ကူၣ်လိာ် အသးဒ်ဒီး အကမၤသံဒိၣ် တက့ၢ်သ့ၣ်လီၤ- မၤ
 အသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီးယုၣ်ညးတဟးဒိၣ်ဖျါ ထံၣ်လၢပှၤယုၣ်ဖိအကျိတၢ်
 မ့ၢ်အဟးထီၣ်ကွံာ်ဝဲန့ၣ်, ဒီးလဲၤဝဲဆူၣ်လၢအကိးဝဲလၢ အ့ၤပရဲၣ်, လၢ
 ၆၃ ကိာ်ဘူးဒီးပှၤလၢကျိ, ဒီးဒိၣ်ဝဲဒီးအပျဲၣ်ဘဘိၣ်န့ၣ်လီၤ . ဒီးပှၤ
 ယုၣ်ဖိအကျိလဲၤကပၣ်ဒိၣ်ဘူးဒီးဘုၣ် လဲၤကပၣ်တၢ်ဘူးတၢ်ဒီး တၢ်

မီး, ပုၤတၢ်ဂၢၤဒီးသီးအကသ့စီဆၢအသးမီး, လဲၤထီၣ် လၢကီၤန့ၣ်ဆူထ
 ၁၆ ဂူၤၤလၢတၢ်တကူၤသ့ၣ်လီၤ- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး, အဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်ဆူ
 ၁၇ ယၣ်ဂူၤ, မီးဆၢတၢ်လၢတၢ်လၢ အတံၣ်ပူၤမီး, ကတိၤလိာ်အသး, သုဆိ
 ၁၈ ကမိၣ်ဒ်လဲၣ်။ ကဘဲဆူဘူၣ်ပူၤတၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်မီး- လၢန့ၣ်အဝဲၣ်ညါ, ပုၤ
 ၁၉ လၢတၢ်အမိၣ်, မီးပုၤဖျၢၣ်သ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ပၤလီၤအကလၢဒီးသီးပုၤ
 ၂၀ မ့ၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါအမိၣ်အဆိးအလီၤ တၢ်ဂၢၤမီး, ကဘၣ်ဒုးန့ၣ်ဝဲဒီး သီးအ
 ကတံးဆၢဒ်လီၤ။

၁၂

- ၁ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးဘူၣ်လဲၤကပၢ် တချးတၢ်ဒီးတၢ် ဆူန့ၣ်မီး, ယၣ်
 ၂ ဂူၤလဲၤဆူသ့ၣ်သၢန့ၣ်မီးလၢစ ဂူၤလၢ အသံတၢ်မီး, မၤဝဲၤဆၢထၢတၢ်က့ၤ
 ၃ ဝဲတၢ်တဖၣ်ဒ်အလီၤလီၤ- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးပုၤသ့ၣ်မၤတၢ်အိၣ်တၢ်အိ
 ၄ လၢအဂီၢ်ဖဲန့ၣ်, မီးနီၤမၤသၢမၤတၢ်လၢ အိၣ်လၢအိၣ်, မီးစီၤလီၤစ ဂူၤအိၣ်
 ၅ မီးပုၤ ဆဲၣ်နီၤလၢ အသီး တဖၣ် လီၤ- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် မီးနီၤမၤ ရံၤတံး
 ၆ န့ၣ်သိန့ၣ်မူန့ၣ် ဝုၣ်လၢ အလၢအိၣ် ပုၤအိၣ်တ လံၤတြၢ, မီး ဖျၢၣ်လီၤဝဲလၢ
 ၇ ယၣ်ဂူၤအမိၣ်, မီးတြၢၣ် ကွၢ်အမိၣ် လၢအမိၣ်သ့, မီးသိအန့ၣ်မူန့ၣ်, မၤ
 ၈ ပုၤတံၣ်လီၤ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးပုၤအိၣ်လၢ အပျဲၢ် အဘိၣ်အ
 ၉ ကျါ, လၢအဆူၣ်လီၤကွၢ် အိၣ်စီၤၤၤမိၣ်အမိ ခွါစီၤယူၤစၢ်စကၢၤခံၣ်အိၣ်
 ၁၀ တၢ်ခဲးဝဲ, - သိန့ၣ်မူအံၤ, မ့ၢ်အဆၢမန့ၣ်လၢအတဆါတၢ်ဝဲဒီး တဟ့ၣ်
 ၁၁ တၢ်ဝဲအပူၤဒုးန့ၣ်ရံၤအၣ်သၢကယၤလၢပုၤဖျၢၣ်လဲၣ်။ တမ့ၢ်
 ၁၂ တၢ်အသးအိၣ်ပုၤဖျၢၣ်မိတၢ်, မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ် ပုၤတၢ်တၢ်, မီးအိၣ် မီးထၢၣ်, မီး
 ၁၃ မိၣ်ထီၣ်ကွၢ်တၢ်လၢပုၤစၢ်လၢအပူၤမီးခဲးတၢ်န့ၣ်လီၤ။ မၤအသး
 ၁၄ ဒ်န့ၣ်မီး ယၣ်ဂူၤခဲးဝဲ, ပျဲၤအိၣ်တက့ၢ်, ယတၢ်န့ၣ်လီၤ အန့ၣ်အသိအဂီၢ်န့ၣ်
 ၁၅ မ့ၢ်အပၣ်လီၤပၤတၢ်အံၤလီၤ- မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်, ပုၤဖျၢၣ်ဖိတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, အိၣ်
 ၁၆ မီးသုတ ထံၣ်ဆိလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်ယဲဒ်အံၤ, ယတၢ်အိၣ်တၢ်ဒီး သုတထံၣ်ဆိ
 တၢ်။
 ၁၇ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး ပုၤဖျၢၣ်မုၢ်ဖးဒ်တဖၣ်သ့ၣ် ညါဝဲလၢယၣ်ဂူၤအိၣ်
 ၁၈ ဖဲန့ၣ်, မီးယဲဝဲထဲ ယၣ်ဂူၤအဆိ တမ့ၢ်တၢ်, မ့ၢ်ဒီး သီးအကထံၣ်တၢ်စီၤ
 ၁၉ လီၤစ ဂူၤလၢ အမၤဝဲၤဆၢထၢတၢ် က့ၤလၢတၢ် သံအပူၤလီၤ- မီးမ့ၢ်စီၤ
 ၂၀ လီၤစ ဂူၤသတးမီးပုၤယူၤစၢ်အါဂၢၤယဲစူၢ်က့ၢ်န့ၣ်က့ၤယၣ်ဂူၤမီး, ပုၤလၢ
 တၢ်အိၣ်သ့ၣ်တဖၣ်ဒ်သီးအကမၤသံစ့ၢ်ကီးစီၤလီၤစ ဂူၤမီးက့ၣ်လိာ်အ
 သးလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်လၢအဝဲအဆိမီး, ပုၤယူၤစၢ်အါဂၢၤယဲစူၢ်က့ၢ်
 န့ၣ်က့ၤယၣ်ဂူၤလီၤ။

ယကဘဉ်နဉ်ရံဉ်အံးဒီး၊ ယထဲလီၤ- ပါဒေ၊ ဒူးလၢကပီၤန့ၣ်တက့ၢ်၊
 ၂၀ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး တၢ်အကလုာ်သိဉ်လီၤလၢမူခိဉ်၊ ယဒူး
 ၂၅ လၢကပီၤလံး ဒီး ယကဒူး လၢကပီၤကဒီး လီၤ- မၤအသးဒ်
 ၃၀ န့ၣ်ဒီးပှၢဂီၢ်မုၢ်ဆၢ ထၢဉ်ဒီးန့ၣ်ဟူတၢ်ဒီး၊ ဝံးဝဲလၢလီၤသိဉ်လီၤ။ အၤ
 ၃၅ တနီၤဝံးဝဲ၊ မ့ၢ်ကလူးတၢ်ကတိၤတၢ်ဒီးဒီးလီၤ။ ယဉ်ရှူးကတိၤ
 ၄၀ ဆၢတၢ်ဒီးဝံးဝဲ၊ တၢ်အကလုာ်သိဉ်န့ၣ်၊ တမ့ၢ်ဘဉ်လၢယဂီၢ်ဘဉ်၊ မ့ၢ်လၢ
 ၄၅ သုဂီၢ်လီၤ- ဝဲကန့ၣ်အံၤဟီဉ်ခိဉ်အံၤဘဉ်တၢ်ခံဉ် ညိဉ်လီၤ။ ဝဲကန့ၣ်အံၤ၊
 ၅၀ ဟီဉ်ခိဉ်အခိဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်ဟီထီဉ်ကွံာ်လီၤ- ယဲဒဉ်အံၤယမ့ၢ်ဘဉ်ယုာ်ဟီဉ်
 ၅၅ ယသးလၢဟီဉ်ခိဉ်ချၢဒီး၊ ယကမိၤဆီၤပှၢဝဲလၢဒ်ဆူယဒိဉ်လီၤ။
 ၆၀ ကသံဒ်လဲဉ်ဒ်လဲဉ်န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အဒူးန့ၣ်ဝဲလၢအဝံးတၢ်န့ၣ်လီၤ။ ဒီးပှၢ
 ၆၅ ဂီၢ်မုၢ်ကတိၤဆၢဒီး၊ ပနုာ်ဟူလၢလံာ်တၢ်သိဉ်တၢ်သိအပူၤလၢဃရံးက
 ၇၀ ဒိဉ်အစီၤစီၤအဆၢဉ်ဆၢဉ်လီၤ။ ဒီးဘဉ်မနုၤန့ၣ်ဒဲးလၢပှၢကညိဖိကဘဉ်
 ၇၅ ယုာ်ဟီဉ်အသးလဲဉ်ပှၢကညိဖိန့ၣ်မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ်မတၢ်တၢ်ဂၤလဲဉ်။ မၤ
 ၈၀ သးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးယဉ်ရှူးဝံးဒီး၊ တၢ်ကပီၤဒိဉ်ဒီးဒီး သုတမိၢ်ဒီး၊ တၢ်ကပီၤ
 ၈၅ ဒိဉ်ဒီးဝဲအဖၢမ့ၢ်န့ၣ်၊ ဒီး သီးတၢ်သုတခံးန့ၣ်သုတဂုၤဒီး၊ ဟးဘက့ၢ်။ ဒီး
 ၉၀ ပှၢဟးလၢတၢ်ခံးကျါန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်အဟး ဆူလဲဉ်ဆူလဲဉ် တသ့ညါဘဉ်ဝဲ
 ၉၅ ဘဉ်- သုဒိဉ်ဒီးတၢ်ကပီၤ အဖၢမ့ၢ်န့ၣ်၊ ဒီး သီးသုကကဲလၢပှၢတၢ်က
 ၁၀၀ ပါဒိဒီး၊ ရှုၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤတၢ်ကပီၤတက့ၢ်။ ယဉ်ရှူးဝံးဘဉ်ထဲ
 ၁၀၅ ဘဉ်တၢ်ဘဉ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ ဟးဒိဉ်ဒီးပာ်ဂူသ့ၣ် အသးလၢဒီးလီၤ။
 ၁၁၀ ဒီးမၤလီၤ လးတၢ်ထဲန့ၣ်လၢ အမဲဉ်ညါဘဉ် ဆဉ်ဒီး၊ ပှၢတန့ၣ်ဘဉ်
 ၁၁၅ ဒီးဘဉ်- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးဝံးဒီးယၤရှါယၤအကလုာ်အကထါလၢလီဉ်
 ၁၂၀ ပှၢထီဉ်လၢအဝံးဝဲ၊ ကဒ်ဒေ၊ မ့ၢ်မတၢ် ရှုၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤပခံဉ်ထဲ
 ၁၂၅ ထဲလီၤ တၢ်တဂၤလဲဉ်။ ယုၤအစုဒုဒိဉ် ဖိဉ် ဖျါထီဉ်လံာ်မတၢ်
 ၁၃၀ တဂၤအမဲဉ်ညါလံာ်လဲဉ်။ မိဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ရှုၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤတၢ်တသ့ဘဉ်။
 ၁၃၅ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ- စီၤယၤရှါယၤဝံးကဒီးဝဲ၊ ဒီး သီးအသုတထီဉ်လၢအ
 ၁၄၀ မဲဉ်၊ ဒီးအသုတသ့ညါလၢအသး၊ ဒီးအသုတဆဉ်လီၤအ
 ၁၄၅ သး၊ ဒီးယသုတမၤကျါက့ၤဒီး တဂ့ၤဒီး၊ တၢ်မၤခံးအမဲဉ်ဒီးမၤ
 ၁၅၀ ဃၢအသးလီၤ။ လၢစီၤယၤရှါယၤထီဉ်ဘဉ်အလၢအကပီၤ၊ ဒီးခံဉ်
 ၁၅၅ ထဲထဲလီၤတၢ်လၢအဂ့ၢ်အကျါအဖၢမ့ၢ်န့ၣ်၊ ဝံးဘဉ်ထဲဘဉ်တၢ်တဖဉ်
 ၁၆၀ အံၤလီၤ- မ့ၢ်န့ၣ်သက့ဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးပဒိဉ်ပပှၢရှုၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤဒီးအဂီၢ်လီၤ။
 ၁၆၅ ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒီးမ့ၢ်လၢပှၢဖါရံၤရှုသ့ညါတဖဉ်အမိန့ၣ်၊ ဒီးသီးအသုတဘဉ်
 ၁၇၀ ဟီထီဉ်ကွံာ်အီၤလၢသ့ၣ် ဟီဉ်ပူၤတဂုၤဒီး၊ တအာ်လီၤ ဒီးလီၤဘဉ်ဝဲ

၄၃ ဆာ် - မှ်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲၣ်, အဲၣ်ဒီးပှၤကညီအတၢ်ခံးထီၣ်ပတြၤ၊ ဒိၣ်န့ၢ်အ
 အဲၣ်ဒီးသွၤအတၢ်ခံးထီၣ်ပတြၤတက့ၢ်လီၤ။

၄၄ ဒီးယုၣ်ရှုးကိး ပသ့ထီၣ်ဒီး ခံးဝဲ, ပှၤလၢအစ့ၢ် က့ၤန့ၢ်က့ၤယၤအံၤ,
 တမ့ၢ်တၢ်အစ့ၢ်က့ၤန့ၢ်က့ၤယၤဆာ်, မှ်အစ့ၢ်က့ၤန့ၢ် က့ၤပှၤလၢအမၤ
 ၄၅ လီၤန့ၢ်ယၤခံတဂၤလီၤ။- ဒီးပှၤလၢအထံၣ်ယၤအံၤ, မှ်အထံၣ်ပှၤလၢအ
 ၄၆ မၤလီၤ န့ၢ်ယၤခံတဂၤလီၤ။ ။ယမ့ၢ်တၢ်ကဝီၤတဖျၢၣ်ဖဲလီၤလၢ
 ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဒီးသီး ကယဲၢ်ပှၤ လၢအစ့ၢ်က့ၤန့ၢ် က့ၤယၤတဂၤ လၢလၢန့ၢ်,
 ၄၇ အသုတဖိၣ်ဘဆိး ဆာ်လၢတၢ်ခံး ကျါတဂၤလီၤ။- ပှၤမှ်န့ၢ်ဟူယက
 လှၢ် ယကထၢ, ဒီးတစ့ၢ် တန့ၢ်တၢ် ဝဲတၢ်န့ၢ်, ယတခံၣ် ညီၣ်ဆၢ်ဒီး
 တၢ်။ မှ်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲၣ်, ဝံးသီးယကခံၣ်ညီၣ်ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိ, ယဖဲယဲၣ် တမ့ၢ်
 ၄၈ တၢ်ဒီးဒီးသီးယကစ့ၢ်က့ၤခိၣ်က့ၤဟီၤလီၤ။ ။ပှၤလၢအညီကွံၣ်
 ယၤဒီးတဖံးန့ၢ်ယကလှၢ်ယကထၢတၢ်န့ၢ်, တၢ်ခံၣ်ညီၣ်ဒီးအိၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။
 တၢ်ကထီၤ လၢယခံး ဆာ် ဝဲတၢ် ခၣ် လဲၣ်ကခံၣ်ညီၣ်ဒီး လၢမုၢ်န့ၢ်ထ
 ၄၉ တၢ်လီၤ။-အဂ္ဂါဒ် အံၤ, တမ့ၢ်တၢ် ယခံးတၢ် ခၣ် ယဲတၢ်။ ပှၤလၢအမၤ
 လီၤန့ၢ်ယၤခံန့ၢ်, မှ်ယကခံးဝဲ လဲၣ်ဒ်လဲၣ်, မှ်ယကကထီၤ ဒ်လဲၣ်ဒ်လဲၣ်
 န့ၢ်, မၤလိၣ်ယၤလီၤ။-ဒီးယသ့ၣ်ညါလၢအတၢ်မၤ လိၣ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်မူအထူ
 အထီၣ်လီၤ။ မၤအ သးဒ်န့ၢ်ဒီးယကထီၤ ယဲၣ်, ဒ်ယပှၤခံးတၢ် ဝဲတၢ်
 ယၤအသီးန့ၢ်, ယခံးတၢ် ဝဲတၢ်ယဲၣ်န့ၢ် အသီးလီၤ။

၁၃

၁ ဒီးဘူၣ်လဲၣ်ကပၣ်တချးတၢ်ဒီးတၢ်ဒီး, ဒီးသီးအကတးအလီၤလၢ
 ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ချာ်အံၤ ဆူပၢ်အဒိၣ်ဒီး, ယုၣ်ရှုးသ့ၣ်ညါလၢ အန့ၢ်ရံၣ် တၢ်ဒီး
 ၂ အဲၣ်အပှၤခၣ်ဝဲတဖၣ်ဒီးအဲၣ်ဝဲတုၤ အကတၢ်လီၤ။ ။ဒီးတၢ်တၢ်
 ဒိၣ်လၢတၢ်ဒိၣ်ဒီး န့ၢ်မိၣ်အဖိၣ်ခွါ မိၤယူၤဒၤအံၣ်ခကၢရံၤဒိၣ်တဂၤန့ၢ်,
 မုၢ်ကိၤလံၢ်ဒၤန့ၢ်တၢ်လၢအသးဒ်သီးအကထုၣ်လီၤကွံၣ်ဒီးလီၤ။ ။

၃ ယုၣ်ရှုးသ့ၣ်ညါဝဲ လၢပၢ်ဟ့ၣ် လီၤလံကယဲၢ် တၢ်လၢအစ့ပှၤ ဝဲလၢၣ်, ဒီး
 ၄ လၢအယဲဝဲလၢပှၤအဒိၣ်, ဒီးကက့ၤက့ၤကမိးဝဲဆူယူၤအဒိၣ်န့ၢ်, -ဝဲၤ
 ဆၢယာ်လၢတၢ်ဒိၣ် လၢဟါဒိၣ်, ဒီးဘုၣ်လီၤ အယုၣ်လၢ အလီၤ, ဒီး
 ၅ ဟံးန့ၢ် တၢ်ဝါဒီး ကံၢ်တူၣ် ထီၣ် အ ယီၤဒုလီၤ။-အန့ၢ်ဝံးဒီး, ဂၢ်လီၤထံ
 လၢသရၣ်ပှၤ, ဒီးသ့ကွံၣ် အပျဲၢ် အဘိၣ်အဒိၣ်, ဒီးတြၢၣ်ကွံၣ်ဝဲလၢတၢ်
 ၆ ဝါလၢအကံၢ်တူၣ်ဝဲလၢအယီၤဒုလီၤ။ ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၢ်ဒီးယဲလၢ
 မိၤရှံခိၣ်ပုးတ ရှုးတဂၤအဒိၣ်ဒီး, အတၢ်ခံး တၢ်ဒိၣ်, ကစၢ်ဒၤ, မှ်န့ၢ်
 ၇ သ့ကွံၣ်ယခိၣ်ဂေါ။ ။ယုၣ်ရှုးကထီၤဆၢတၢ်ဒီး ခံးတၢ်ဒိၣ်, ထီၣ်

၁ လာယမာဝဲကနံၣ်အံၤ,နတသ့ၣ်ညါတၣ်တၢ်တဖၣ်အံၤအလီၢ်ခံၣ်ဒီး,နက
 ၂ သ့ၣ်ညါလီၤ-စီၤပုၤတ ဂ္ၤစံးတၣ်အိၤ,နတသ့ၣ်ကွံာ်တၣ်တၢ်ယခိၣ်နိတ
 ၃ စူတၣ်း ဒီးယုၣ်ဂ္ၤကတိၤဆၢ အိၤ,ယမ့ၢ်တသ့ၣ်ကွံာ်တၣ်နၤတၣ်
 ၄ ဒီး,နတတၣ်ဃးတၣ်ဒီးယၢတၣ်-စီၤန့ၣ်ခိၣ်ပုၤတ ဂ္ၤစံးတၣ်အိၤ.ကစၢ်
 ၅ ဒါ,ထဲယခိၣ်ဖါတမ့ၢ်တၣ်,မ့ၢ်ဒီးယစု,ဒီးယခိၣ်လီၤ။ ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစံး
 ၆ တၣ်အိၤ,ပှၤလာအလုၣ်တူၢ်ထံန့ၣ်,သ့ၣ်ကွံာ်အသးအလီၢ်တဖၣ်တၣ်,သ့
 ၇ ကွံာ်အလီၢ်အိၣ် ထဲအခိၣ်ဖါ,မ့ၢ်အကဆိၣ်ဝဲဒိၣ်ဂၤညါလီၤ။ ဒီးသ့ၣ်သ့ၣ်
 ၈ န့ၣ်မ့ၢ် သုကဆိၣ်တၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီး,သုတကဆိၣ်တၣ်ခဲလၢာ်တၣ် (မ့ၢ်
 ၉ အဂ့ၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်,သ့ၣ် ညါဝဲလၢပှၤက ဟ့ၣ်လီၤကွံာ်အိၤတဂၤ,ဝဲဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး,ခံး
 ၁၀ ဝဲ,သုတကဆိၣ်တၣ်ခဲလၢာ်တၣ်လီၤ။)
 ၁၁ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး တုၤအသ့ၣ်ကွံာ် အခိၣ် ဒီး,ကၤလိာ်က့ၤ အယၣ်ဒီး
 ၁၂ ဆ့ၣ်နီၤက့ၤကဒီးဝဲဒီးခံးတၣ်အိၤ,ယမၤသုလာမ န့ၤလဲၣ်န့ၣ်,သုန့ၢ်ပၢ်
 ၁၃ စ့ၢ်ကိးဒါ- သုကိးယၤလာသရၣ်, ဒီးကစၢ်လီၤ။ ဒီးသ့ၣ်ခံးဘၢ်န့ၣ်,မ့ၢ်အ
 ၁၄ မ့ၢ်အတီလီၤ။မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်,ယမ့ၢ် တၢ်န့ၣ်လီၤ။-မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီးသ့
 ၁၅ သရၣ်,ဒီးသုကစၢ် ယၤအံၤ,ယမ့ၢ် သ့ၣ်ကွံာ်သ့ၣ်ခိၣ်ဒီး,သ့ၣ်ဒၣ် အံၤ သုဂ့ၤ
 ၁၆ သ့ၣ်ကွံာ်လိာ်သ ကိး သကိးသ့ၣ်ခိၣ်လီၤ။- မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ၣ်လဲၣ်, ဝဲးသိးသုကမၤ
 ၁၇ တၢ်ၣ်ယမၤသုအသိးဒီး,ယဟ့ၣ်န့ၣ်သုအဒိအဝဲာ်လီၤ။
 ၁၈ ယခံးတၣ်ထဲတၣ်သု တီတီလီၤလီၤ,က့ၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၢ်တၣ် အကစၢ်စၢၣ်,
 ၁၉ ဒီးပှၤတၢ် မၤဖိတဖၣ်န့ၢ်တၣ်ပှၤ လၢအမၤလီၤန့ၢ်အိၤတၣ်- တၢ်န့ၣ်တ
 ၂၀ ဖၣ်သ့မ့ၢ် သ့ၣ်ညါဒီး သ့မ့ၢ်မၤအိၤဒီး, သ့တၣ်ဆိၣ်ဂ့ၤ သ့ဝဲလီၤ-တမ့ၢ်
 ၂၁ တၣ်ယခံးသ့ခဲလၢာ်တၣ်, ပှၤလာယဃုထၢ က့ၤအိၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်,ယသ့ၣ်
 ၂၂ ညါအိၤလီၤ။ ခံးသိးလိာ်ကလာ ထီၣ်ပှၤထီၣ်ဒီး,ပှၤလာအအိၣ် စ့ၣ် တၢ်
 ၂၃ ဒီးယၢတဂၤအံၤ,တကျၢ်ယၤလာအခိၣ်နီၤန့ၣ်ခံလီၤ။ ယခံးတၣ်
 ၂၄ သ့ခဲကနံၣ်အံၤ,လာတၢ်တချးမၤဒီးတၣ်အသးဒ်ဝဲးတုၤတၢ်မၤအသး
 ၂၅ သုကသ့ၣ်ညါလာယမ့ၢ်တၢ်လီၤ။- ယခံးသုတီတီလီၤလီၤ,ပှၤမ့ၢ် တူၢ်
 ၂၆ လီၤပှၤလာယမၤလီၤအိၤန့ၣ်,မ့ၢ်အတူၢ်လိာ်ယၤ,ဒီးပှၤလာအတူၢ်စိာ်
 ၂၇ ယၤန့ၣ်,မ့ၢ်အတူၢ်လိာ် ပှၤလာ အမၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယခံတဂၤလီၤ။
 ၂၈ တၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစံးတၣ်ထဲတၣ်ဒီး, အသ့ၣ်ကိာ် အသးဂီၤဒီးအုၣ်
 ၂၉ အသးဒီးခံးဝဲ,ယခံးတၣ်ထဲတၣ်သုတီတီလီၤလီၤ,ပှၤအိၣ်လာသုကျါတ
 ၃၀ ဂၤကဟ့ၣ်လီၤကွံာ်ယၤလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်အခံးမတၤမတၤတဂၤန့ၣ်,အပျဲာ်
 ၃၁ အဘိၣ်အသးဒ်ဒီး, ကွံာ်လိာ်သကိးသကိး အသးလီၤ။- အပျဲာ်အဘိၣ်
 ၃၂ လၢယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစံးအိၣ်အိၤတဂၤန့ၣ်သ့ၣ်နီၤဝဲလၢယုၣ်ဂ္ၤစံးအသးနီၤပှၤအစ့ၤ,

- ၂၅ - မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးဒီးသီးအကသံကွၢ် လၢအခံးမတၢတဂၤလဲၣ်န့ၣ်, စီၤ
- ၂၆ ဂှံမိၣ်ပွဲးတ ဂူးကျၢ်ကျၢ်အခိၣ်ဆူအခိၣ်လီၤ။ ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး
- အဝဲန့ၣ်ခံလီၤကနူၤလၢယုၣ်ဂူးအသးန့ၣ်ပှၢ်အဃၢၤဒီးခံးဘၣ်ဒီး, ကစၢ်
- ၂၆ ဧၤ, မှၢ်မတၢတဂၤလဲၣ်-ဒီးယုၣ်ဂူးကတိၤဆာဲ, မှၢ်ပှၢ်လၢယံဘျၢစီၤ
- တၢ်တမိဒီး, ယကဟ့ၣ်လီၤဒီးတဂၤလီၤ။ ဒီးဘျၢလီၤတၢ် တံမိဒီး, ဟ့ၣ်
- ၂၇ လီၤစီၤဂှံမိၣ်အဖိခါစီၤယုၣ်ဒ်အံၣ် စကၢ်ရံၤအိၣ်တဂၤလီၤ။ ဒီးတၢ်
- တမိအလီၢ်ခံဒီး, မုၢ်ကိၤလံၢ်ယဲၣ်လၢအပူၤလီၤ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီးယုၣ်
- ၂၈ ဂူးခံးဘၣ်ဒီး, နမၤတၢ်န့ၣ်, မၤရၤရၤတက့ၢ်။ ။ မှၢ်အဘၣ်မနူၤ
- လၢအခံးတၢ်န့ၣ်လၢ ဒီး, ပှၢ်ဆ့ၣ်နီၤလၢ အဃၢၤတဖၣ်တသ့ၣ်ညါစၢ်
- ၂၉ နီတဂၤဘၣ်လီၤ။ - မှၢ်အဝဲဒ်လဲၣ်, တနီၤနီၤ ဆိကမိၣ်ဝဲလၢစီၤယုၣ်
- အမိၣ်ထၢၣ်ဒီး, ယုၣ်ဂူးခံးဘၣ်ဒီး, လၢအကပူၤ တၢ်တံမံပံလၢအဝဲ
- အိၣ်ယၢဘျၢပူၤအဂီၢ်, မှၢ်တၢ်န့ၣ်ဘၣ်ဒီးလၢအကဟ့ၣ် ပှၢ်ဖျိၣ်ဒိအတၢ်
- ၃၀ တံမံပံလီၤ။ - မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် ဒီးဟံးန့ၣ်တၢ်တမိဒီး, ဟးတီၣ်ကွံၣ်ဝဲတ
- ကိၢ်ခါ, ဒီးမှၢ်လၢမှၢ်န့ၣ်လီၤ။
- ၃၀ [မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး,] တူၤအတး တီၣ်ဒီး, ယုၣ်ဂူးခံးဝဲ, ပှၢ်ကညီဖိအ
- လၢအကပီၤဟိၣ်ဖျါဝဲခဲ ကနံၣ်အံၤ, ဒီးယွၤအလၢအကပီၤ အိၣ်ဖျါစ့ၢ်
- ၃၁ ကိးလၢအိၣ်လီၤ။ - ယွၤအလၢအကပီၤမှၢ်အိၣ်ဖျါလၢအိၣ်ဒီး, ယွၤကစူး
- အိၣ်ဖျါအဝဲန့ၣ်အလၢအကပီၤလၢအကစၢ်ပှၢ်ဒ်ဝဲလီၤ။ ဒီးကစူးအိၣ်
- ဖျါအလၢအကပီၤရှုသဒီးလီၤ။
- ၃၂ ဖိသ့ၣ်လံၤသ့ၣ်ဒီး, ယအိၣ်ခိးဒီးသုတမိၢ်ဒီး။ သုကစုယၤဒီးဒ်ယခံး
- တၢ်ပှၢ်ယုၣ်ဖိအသီးန့ၣ်, ခဲကနံၣ်အံၤယခံး ဘၣ်က့ၤသု, တၢ်လၢယလဲၤ
- တၢ်အလီၢ်န့ၣ်, သုလဲၤတသ့ဘၣ်။
- ၃၃ ယဟ့ၣ်သုလၢ တၢ်မၤလိာ် အသိတထံၣ်, ဒီးသီးသုက အဲၣ်လိာ်ကွံ
- လိာ်သုသးသကိးသကိးတက့ၢ်ဒ်ယအဲၣ်သုအသီးန့ၣ်, ဒီးသိးသုကအဲၣ်
- ၃၄ လိာ်ကွံလိာ်သုသးသကိး သကိးတက့ၢ်- လၢတၢ်အံၤသ တးဒီး, သုမှၢ်
- အဲၣ်လိာ်သုသးန့ၣ်, ကယဲၢ်ပှၢ်ခဲလၢာ် ကသ့ၣ်ညါ ဝဲစၢၤသုမှၢ်ယပျဲၢ်ယ
- ဘိၣ်လီၤ။
- ၃၅ စီၤဂှံမိၣ်ပွဲးတ ဂူးခံးဘၣ်ဒီး, ကစၢ်ဒီး, ပှၢ်န့ၣ်က လဲၤဆူလဲၣ်။ ယုၣ်ဂူး
- ကတိၤဆာဲဒီး, ပှၢ်ယကလဲၤဆူလဲၣ်ဆူလဲၣ်န့ၣ်, ခဲကနံၣ်အံၤ, နပိာ်ယခံးတ
- ၃၆ သ့ဘၣ်။ ဆူညါ န့ၣ်ပိာ် ယခံးလီၤ။ - စီၤပွဲး တ ဂူးခံးဘၣ်ဒီး, ကစၢ်ဒီး,
- တၢ်မနူၤယပိာ်န့ၣ်ခဲကနံၣ်အံၤတသ့တၢ်လဲၣ်။ ယကပာ်လီၤကွံၣ်ယသ
- ၃၇ လၢန့ၣ်လီၤ။ ။ ယုၣ်ဂူးကတိၤဆာဲဒီး, တၢ်န့ၣ်ပာ်လီၤကွံၣ်န့ၣ်

သားလာယဗိဒါ။ ယခင်တပ် တဲတပ်နုတ်တီလီလီ၊ ဆီဖါဘချးအိန်
ဂိတိန်ဒ်းတပ်ဒီး၊ နကသမာယာယာဘျီလီ။

၁၄

- ၁ သုဝေသနာအိ၊ သုဘသုဂ်ကိတ်သးပီ၊ တဂူ။ ဧရာဝတီ နှစ်ကွေ့ ယွေ၊
- ၂ မီးဧရာဝတီ နှစ်ကွေ့ ဧရာဝတီ ယာယာတကွာ။ တာ်အိန် အလီလီလာယပာ်အ
- ၃ ဟိန်ပူနုဂ်၊ အိန်အါပူလီ။ မုတမုာ်တပ်ဒီး၊ ယကခံးတပ်တဲတပ်တုာ်သု
- ၄ လီ။ ယထဲကတီ၊ ကွေ့သုလီတပူလီ။- မီးယခင်လဲ၊ ကတီကွေ့သု
- ၅ လီတပူဒီး၊ ယက ယဲကွေ့ ကဒီး ဆူသုအိန်၊ မီးခံးသီး သုကအိန် ဖဲယ
- ၆ အိန်နုဂ်၊ ယကတံးကွေ့သုဆူယအိန်လီ။- မီးဖဲယလဲနုဂ်၊ သုသုဂ်ညါ၊
- ၇ မီးကျဲနုဂ်သုသုဂ် ညါလီ။ စီမံအဖွဲ့တပ်ဒီး၊ ကစာ်ဒါ၊ မုာ်
- ၈ နကလဲဆူလဲဂ် ဆူလဲဂ်နုဂ်၊ ပတသုဂ်ညါတပ်။ မီးပသုဂ်ညါ ကျဲကသုဂ်
- ၉ လဲဂ်။- ယုဂ်ရှူးခံးတပ် ဒီး၊ ယဲဒ်အိန် ယမုာ်ကျဲ၊ မီးတံာ်မုာ်တံာ်တီ၊ မီး
- ၁၀ တံာ်မူလီ။ မုတမုာ် တပ် ယာ်ဒီး၊ ပှတထိန် အဲတပ် လာပာ် အအိန် နိတ
- ၁၁ ဂါတပ်။- သုခွာ် သုဂ် ညါယာ၊ သုသုဂ် ညါခွာ် ကီး ယပာ်လီ။ မီးခဲက
- ၁၂ နိန်အိန်၊ သုသုဂ်ညါဒီး မီးသုထံဂ်ဒီးလီ။ စီမံအဖွဲ့တပ်
- ၁၃ ဒီး၊ ကစာ်ဒါ၊ ဒူးနိန်ပှ လာပာ်ဒီး၊ ကမံသုဂ် မံသးပဲလီ။- ယုဂ်ရှူး ခံး
- ၁၄ တပ်ဒီး၊ စီမံအဖွဲ့ဒါ၊ ယအိန် တုာ်ဒီး သုပိတ် လဲအိန်ဒီး၊ နကသုဂ်
- ၁၅ ညါတပ်ယာ တပ်ဒါ။ ပှလော အထံဂ်လံယနုဂ်၊ မုာ်အထံဂ်လံပာ်လီ။ မု
- ၁၆ မုာ်ဒ်နုဂ်ဒီးတပ်မုာ်လော နခံး၊ ဒူးနိန်ပာ်လောပှ တကွာ်နုဂ်လဲဂ်။- မုာ် နတ
- ၁၇ နှစ်တပ်လာယအိန်လာပာ်အပူ၊ မီးပာ်အိန်လာယပူတပ်ဒါ။ တာ်
- ၁၈ ကတီလာယခံး တပ်တဲတပ်သုနုဂ်၊ တမုာ်တပ်ယခံးတပ် တဲတပ် ခပ်ယဲ
- ၁၉ တပ်။ တာ်လာယမာတံာ်နုဂ်၊ မုာ်ပာ်အိန်လာ ယပူမာအိန်လီ။- နှစ်ကွေ့
- ၂၀ ယာလာယအိန်လာပာ်အပူ၊ မီးပာ်အိန်လာယပူ တကွာ်။ မုတမုာ်တပ်
- ၂၁ ဒ်နုဂ်ဒီး နှစ်ယာလာယတံာ်မာတဖှိန်နုဂ် အဗိတကွာ်။ ယခင်တပ်
- ၂၂ တဲသုတီလီလီလီ၊ ပှ လာအဧရာဝတီ နှစ်ကွေ့ယာနုဂ်၊ တံာ်မာလာယမာ
- ၂၃ နုဂ်ကမာဧရာဝတီ၊ မီးကမာတံာ်ဒိန်နုဂ်အနုဂ်တကွာ်လီ။ အဂုာ်ဒ်အိန်၊ ယ
- ၂၄ ကွေ့ဟိန်ဆူယပာ်အအိန်၊- မီးဖဲဒ်သုဗုတံာ်လာယမံတမံလော်လော်နုဂ်၊
- ၂၅ ယကတုဂ်သု၊ ခံးသီးပာ်အလာအကပီကအိန်ဖျါဝဲလောဖိခွါ အပူလီ။- မီး
- ၂၆ ဖဲဒ်သုဗုတံာ်တမံတမံ၊ လာယမံနုဂ်၊ ယကတုဂ် သုလီ။
- ၂၇ သုမုာ်အိန်ယာ မီး၊ တံာ်နုဂ်ယတံာ်မာလီတကွာ်။ မီးယကဗု
- ၂၈ တံာ်လာပာ်၊ မီးကတုဂ်သု လာပှထိန်တံာ်လာ အဂါတဂါခံး သီးအက
- ၂၉ အိန်ဒီး သုလီထူလီထီလီ။- အဲနုဂ်မုာ်သး လာအတပ် ဃားဒီးဘာ်

မ့တံတီလၢဟိန် မိန် မိတူၢ်လိာ်ဒီး တသ့တည်။ အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံၤ၊ တထံၣ်
 ၁၈ တည်ဒီး၊ မီးတသ့ၣ်ညါတည်ဒီးတည်။ မ့မ့ၢ်သ့ဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤ သ့သ့ၣ်ညါဒီး
 ၀၉ လီၤ။ အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံၤ၊ အိန်ဝဲဆိးဝဲမီးသ့၊ မီးကအံၣ်ဝဲလၢသုပူၤလီၤ။ - ယတ
 ၁၉ ပာ်လီၤတံၣ်ဒိန်စဲတည်သ့တည်၊ ယကဟဲက့ၤဆူသ့အိန်လီၤ။ ။ တမိာ်
 မိပူၤကွံၣ်မီး၊ ဟိန်မိန် တထံၣ်လၢၤတည် ယၤတည်။ မ့မ့ၢ်သ့ ဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤ၊
 ၂၀ သုကထံၣ် ယၤလီၤ။ မ့ၢ်ယမူမီး၊ သုကမူမ့ၢ်ကီးသ့ဝဲလီၤ။ - လၢမ့ၢ်နံၤန့ၣ်
 သုကသ့ၣ် ညါလၢယအိန် လၢပာ် အပူၤ၊ မီးသ့အိန် လၢယပူၤ၊ မီးယ
 ၂၁ အိန်လၢ သုပူၤလီၤ။ ။ ပှၤလၢယတံၣ်မၤ လိာ်အိန်မီးဒီး၊ မီး
 တိာ်န့ၣ်ဝဲန့ၣ်မ့ၢ် ပှၤလၢအအဲၣ်ယၤ၊ မီးပှၤလၢ အအဲၣ် ယၤန့ၣ်ယပာ် က
 ၂၂ အဲၣ်ဒီး၊ မီးယဲဒုၣ်အံၤ ယကအဲၣ်ဒီး၊ မီးယကဒူးန့ၣ် ယသးလၢ ဒီး
 ၂၃ လီၤ။ ။ စီးယူၤဒၤ (တမ့ၢ်တည်အိန်ကၤ ရံၤအိန်) တဂၤစံးတည်
 ၂၄ ဒီး၊ ကစၢ်ဒၤ၊ တံၣ်ကမၤအသးလၢနတဒူးန့ၣ်တည်နသးလၢဟိန်မိန်မိ
 ၂၅ တည်မီး၊ နကဒူးန့ၣ်နသးလၢပှၤအံၤဒ်လဲၣ်။ ။ ယုၣ်ရှူးကတိၤတၢ
 တံၣ်မီးစံးတည်ဒီး၊ ပှၤမ့ၢ်အဲၣ်ယၤမီး၊ ကတိၤန့ၣ်ယ ကလုာ် ယကထီၤ၊ မီး
 ၂၆ ယပာ်ကအဲၣ်ဒီး၊ မီးပာ်ကဟဲဆူအအိန်၊ မီးပကအိန်လီၤစံၣ်မီးဒီးလီၤ။
 ၂၇ ။ ပှၤလၢအတအဲၣ်တည်ယၤတည်န့ၣ်၊ တတိၤန့ၣ် တည်ယကလုာ်ယ
 ထီၤတံၣ်၊ မီးတံၣ်ကတိၤလၢ သုန့ၣ်ယူန့ၣ်၊ တမ့ၢ် တည်ယကလုာ်တည်၊ မ့ၢ်
 ၂၈ ပာ်လၢအမၤလီၤန့ၣ်ယခံၣ်ကလုာ်လီၤ။ - တံၣ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ယစံးတည်တဲတည်
 လံၤသုလၢယအိန်ယဆိးမီးသ့အဖၤမ့ၢ်လီၤ။
 ၂၉ တည်တည်မီး၊ ပှၤသိၣ် တံၣ်သး စီဆှံလၢပာ်မၤလီၤဒီးလၢယခံၣ်၊ အဝဲ
 တဂၤန့ၣ်၊ ကသိၣ်က့ၤသု လၢတံၣ်ခဲ လၢာ်၊ မီးကဒူးသ့ၣ်နီၣ် လိာ်က့ၤသု
 ၃၀ လၢယစံးတည် တဲတည်သ့တံၣ် ခဲလၢာ်လီၤ။ - ယပာ်လီၤတံၣ်တံၣ်ယူတံၣ်
 မီးမီးသ့၊ ယဘၢ်ယူ တံၣ်မီးန့ၣ်၊ ယဟ့ၣ်ဒီး လၢသုလီၤ။ ယတဟ့ၣ်တည်
 သုဒ်ဟိန် မိန်မိဟ့ၣ်တံၣ် အသိးတည်။ သုသ့ၣ် သုသးန့ၣ်၊ သုတကံၢ်သုတ
 ၃၁ စီၤတဂၤ၊ မီးသုတသးတုးတံၣ်တဂၤ။ ။ သုန့ၣ်ယူလံၤလၢ ယစံးသ့၊
 ယလဲၤတံၣ်၊ မီးယဟဲက့ၤဆူ သုအိန်လံၤ။ သုမ့ၢ်အဲၣ်ယၤမီး၊ မ့ၢ်ယစံးလၢ
 ၃၂ ယကလဲၤတံၣ် ဆူပာ်အအိန်န့ၣ်၊ သုသးကရဲလီၤ။ အဂ္ဂါဒ်အံၤ၊ ယပာ်ဒိန်
 ၃၃ န့ၣ်ယၤတက့ၢ်လီၤ။ ။ တူၤတံၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်မၤအသးမီး၊ မီးသိး သုက
 မ့ၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤတံၣ်မီး၊ ယစံးတည် တဲတည်ပာ် သုလၢအတ ချၢးမၤမီးတည်
 ၃၄ အသးခဲကနိၣ်အံၤလီၤ။ ။ ဆူညါ၊ ယတစံးတည်တဲတည်လၢၤတည်သ့
 အာန့ၣ်ကံၢ် သံတည်။ မ့ၢ်အဂ္ဂါဒ်လဲၣ်၊ ဟိန်မိန် အမိန်ဟဲဝဲ၊ မီးအတံၣ်တ
 ၃၅ အိန်တုၣ်လၢ ယပူၤ နီတံၣ်တည်။ ။ တည်တည်မီး၊ ဒီးသိးဟိန်မိန်မိ

ကသွန်ညှိလာယအဲဒ် ယဟ်ဒါ၊ နီယဟ်မလိင်ယ၊ အသိးန့ၣ်၊ ယကမာ
ထဲဒ်န့ၣ်အသိးလီၤ၊ ဝဲၤထာထာၣ်တးထီၣ်ကွံၣ်သကိးဖဲအံၤတက့ၢ်၊

၁၅

၁ ယဲဒ်အံၤ ယမ့ၢ်စပံး အမ့ၢ်နီၣ်နီၣ်၊ မိးယဟ် မ့ၢ်ပှၤပှၤ စပံးအလီၢ်
၂ လီၤ-ကထဲၣ်ဒုထာယလီၤလၢ အတသၣ်ဘၣ်ဝဲန့ၣ်၊ ဝဲၣ်ကွံၣ်ဝဲ၊ မိးကထဲၣ်
ဒုထာအသၣ်ဝဲန့ၣ်၊ ခိးသိးအကသၣ် အါထီၣ်ဒီး၊ ဝဲၣ်ဃိကအိၣ်ထီၣ်ဝဲဒ်
၃ လီၤ။ ။ အအံၤန့ၣ်အံၤမ့ၢ် ယကလုာ် ယကထီၣ်လၢ ယစံးဘၣ်တဲ
ဘၣ်သုအံၤသတးဒီး၊ သုကအိၣ်ထီၣ်လီၤ။

၄ အိၣ်သုဝဲဆိးသုဝဲလၢယပူၤ၊ မိးယကအိၣ်ယကဆိးလၢသုပူၤလီၤ။
၅ နီဒုမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်တဆိးဘၣ်ဝဲလၢစပံးမ့ၢ်အလီၤ၊ သုဒ်ဒ်အတံၢ်တသ့ဘၣ်
အသိးန့ၣ်၊ သုဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤ၊ သုမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်ဘၣ်လၢယပူၤဒီး၊ သုတသ့ဘၣ်ဒ်
၆ န့ၣ် သိးလီၤ။ ။ ယဲဒ်အံၤယမ့ၢ်စပံးအမ့ၢ်၊ သုဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤ သုမ့ၢ်
အဒုအဖီလီၤ။ ပှၤလၢအ အိၣ်လၢယပူၤ၊ မိးယအိၣ်လၢအပူၤန့ၣ်၊ သၣ်ဝဲ
ဒ်အါဖျါၣ်လီၤ။ ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ မ့ၢ်တမ့ၢ်ဘၣ် လၢလၢဒီး၊ သုမၤ

၇ တံၢ်တသ့ဘၣ်နီတ ဝဲဘၣ်- ပှၤမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်တဆိး ဘၣ်ဝဲလၢယပူၤတ
၈ ဂၤဂၤဒီး၊ မ့ၢ်အတၢ်တံၢ်ကွံၣ် တံၢ် ကွံၣ်အိၣ်ဒ်တံၢ် အဒုအသိးဒီး ဃုသံ
ကွံၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။ မိးပှၤ ထာၣ်ဒ်အိၣ်၊ မိးဖၤလီၤဝဲလၢမ့ၢ်အူ အပူၤ၊ မိးဆိၣ်ကဲၤ
၉ ကွံၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။ ။ သုမ့ၢ်အိၣ်လၢယပူၤ၊ မိးယကလုာ် ယကထီၣ်မ့ၢ်
အိၣ်လၢသုပူၤဒီး၊ ဖဲဒ်သုသးသုဃုတံၢ်၊ မိးသုကန့ၢ်ဘၣ်လီၤ။ ။

၁၀ လၢသုသၣ်ထီၣ်အါ ဖျါၣ်အဂ့ၢ်န့ၣ်၊ ယဟ် အလၢအကဖီၤ အိၣ်ဖျါဝဲ၊ မိး
၁၁ သုကကဲလၢယပျဲၤယဘိၣ်လီၤ။-ဒ်ဟ်အဲဒ်ယၤအသိးန့ၣ်၊ ယကအဲဒ်စ့ၢ်
၁၂ ကိးသုလီၤ။ အိၣ်လၢယတံၢ်အဲဒ်အပူၤတက့ၢ်။ ။ သုမ့ၢ်ထီၣ်ယ
တံၢ်မလိင် တဖၣ်ဒီး၊ သုက အိၣ်ကဆိး လၢယတံၢ်အဲဒ်အပူၤ၊ နီယထီၣ်
ထဟ်အတံၢ်မလိင်တဖၣ်၊ မိးယအိၣ်ယဆိးလၢအတံၢ်အဲဒ်အပူၤအသိး

၁၃ န့ၣ်လီၤ။ ။ ခိးသိးယတံၢ်သးခုကအိၣ်ကဆိးလၢသုပူၤ၊ မိးသုတံၢ်
သးခုကလၢထီၣ်ဝဲၤထီၣ်ဒီး၊ ယစံးယဝဲလံ သုလၢတံၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်လံ။ ။

၁၄ တံၢ်အံၤမ့ၢ်ယတံၢ်မလိင်လၢ သုကအဲဒ်လိင် ကွံၣ်လိင်သုသးသ ကိးသကိး
၁၅ နီယအဲဒ်သုအသိးန့ၣ်လီၤ။ ။ ပှၤမ့ၢ်ပာ်လီၤကွံၣ်အသးလၢအတံၢ်အ
သကိးအဂီၢ်ဒီး၊ ပှၤတကိၣ်ဘၣ်ဒီးတံၢ်အဲဒ်တံၢ်ကွံၣ်နီၣ်အာဝဲန့ၣ်၊ နီတဂၤ
၁၆ စတုး-ဖဲဒ်ယမလိင်သုတဖၣ်န့ၣ် သုမ့ၢ်မၤဒီး၊ သုမ့ၢ် ယတံၢ်ယသကိး
၁၇ လီၤ။-မိးယတကိးလၢဘၣ်သုလၢကွံၣ်လၢပှၤဘၣ်။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ အက
စၢ်ဝဲမန့ၢ်မန့ၢ်န့ၣ်၊ ကွံၣ်တသ့ညှိဘၣ်ဝဲထၣ်။ ယကိးက့ၤလံသုလၢတံၢ်

- လၢသကိးလံၤအဂၢၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,ကယဲၢ်ယၤန့ၢ်ဟူတၢ်လၢပၢ်အအိၣ်န့ၣ်,ယဘိး
- ၆ ဆၣ်သ့ၣ်ညါသုလီၤ: ။သုဃုထၢလံၤယၤလံၤတဖၣ်ဘၣ်, မ့ၢ်ယဃုထၢလံၤသုလံၤ,မိးခိးသိးသုကထဲၤသၣ်ထီၣ်,မိး သုတၢ်သၣ်ကအိၣ်ကဆိးဝဲမိး,ယပၢ်လီၤလံၤသုလံၤ,ခိးသိးဖဲခၣ်သုဃု တၢ်လၢယမံၤလၢပၢ်န့ၣ်,ကဟ့ၣ်လီၤဝဲလၢသုလီၤ။
- ၇ ယမၤလိၣ်သုလၢတၢ်တဖၣ်အံၤ, ခိးသိးသုကအဲၣ်လိၣ်ကွံၤလိၣ်သုသးသကိးသကိးလီၤ။
- ၈ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိမ့ၢ်သးဟ့ၣ်သုမိး,သုသ့ၣ်ညါလၢအသးဟ့ၣ်ယၤဆိန့ၢ်သုတ
- ၉ က့ၢ်လီၤ: ။သုမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်ဃးမိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိမိး,ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိကအဲၣ်အတၢ်ခၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။မ့ၢ်မ့ၢ်သုဝဲသ့ၣ်အံၤမ့ၢ်သုတဘၣ်ဃးဘၣ်မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိဘၣ်မိး,မ့ၢ်ယဃုထၢသုလၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိ,မိၣ်န့ၣ်မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဖိသးဟ့ၣ်သုလီၤ။ ။
- ၁၀ သ့ၣ်ခိၣ်ထီၣ်က့ၢ်တၢ်ကတိၤလၢယခိးဘၣ်သု,က့ၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၢ်ဘၣ်အကစၢ်ဘၣ်မ့ၢ်အမၤအၢယၤမိး,ကမၤအၢသုခ့ၢ်ကိးလီၤ။မ့ၢ်တၢ်ယကလုၢ်မိး,
- ၁၁ ကတိၢ်သုကလုၢ်ခ့ၢ်ကိးလီၤ-ဘၣ်ဆၣ်မိးကမၤသုလၢတၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ဝဲလၢၣ်လၢယမံၤအဆိလီၤ။အဂၢၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,တသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်ပှၤလၢအမၤလီၤ
- ၁၂ န့ၢ်ယခံဘၣ်: ။ယမ့ၢ်တဖဲခံၣ်တဲၤတဲၤလီၤဘၣ်အိၤမိး,အတၢ်ကမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်ဘၣ်။မ့ၢ်ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤအတၢ်မၤအတၢ်ကမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်ဘၣ်။
- ၁၃ ။ ပှၤလၢအသးဟ့ၣ်ဟ့ၣ်န့ၣ်,မ့ၢ်အသးဟ့ၣ်ယပၢ်ခ့ၢ်ကိးလီၤ။
- ၁၄ ။ တၢ်မၤလၢပှၤဂၤတမၤဘၣ်နီၣ်တဂၤဘၣ်န့ၣ်,ယမ့ၢ်တမၤဘၣ်လၢအဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်အခဲၣ်ညါမိး,အတၢ်ကမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်ဘၣ်,မ့ၢ်ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤထံၣ်တၢ်,မိးသးဟ့ၣ်ယၤမိးယပၢ်ခံၣ်လၢၣ်လီၤ။ ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိးတၢ်ကတိၤလၢတၢ်ကွဲးအသးလၢအတၢ်ထီၣ်တၢ်ထီၣ်အပှၤလၢထီၣ်ပှၤထီၣ်ဝဲလၢအသးဟ့ၣ်ယၤကလီၤကလီၤလီၤ။
- ၁၅ မိးတုၤပှၤသိၣ်တၢ်လၢယကမၤလီၤအိၤလၢယပၢ်အအိၣ်တဂၤ(သးလၢအဘၣ်ဃးမိးတၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီၤလၢအဖဲလီၤလၢပၢ်အအိၣ်) ဖဲဝဲမိး,
- ၁၆ ကအုၣ်အသးလၢယဂ့ၢ်ယကိၤလီၤ- မိးသုဝဲခၣ်တဖၣ်အံၤသုကအုၣ်ခ့ၢ်ကိးသုသးလီၤ။အဂၢၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,သုအိၣ်မိးယၤလၢအခိၣ်တံးလံၤလံၤလီၤ။

၁၆

- ၁ ခိးသိးသုသုတဘၣ်တၢ်လီၤကမ့ၢ်အလိၣ်တဂ့ၢ်မိး,ယခိးဘၣ်တဲဘၣ်
- ၂ လံၤသုလၢတၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်လံၤ- ပှၤကဟီၣ်ထီၣ်ကွံၣ်သုလၢသ့ၣ်ဘျီၣ်ပှၤ,မိးန့ၣ်ရံၣ်ကတံၣ်ဝဲလၢကယဲၢ်ပှၤလၢအမၤသံသုန့ၣ်,ကဆိကခိၣ်ဝဲလၢအ
- ၃ မၤလံၤယွၤအတၢ်လီၤ- မ့ၢ်အတသ့ၣ်ညါဘၣ်ပၢ်,မိးယၤဘၣ်မိး,က

- ၄ မေတန်နုဉ်တဖၣ်လီၤ။ ။ တၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီး တူၤန့ၣ် ရံၣ် တၣ်ဒီး၊ ခံးသီးသ့ ကသ့ၣ်နီၣ်ထီၣ်ကွၢ်လၢ ယခံးတၣ်တဲတၣ်သုလၢ တၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ဒီး၊ ယခံၣ် တဲၤတဲၤလီၤလံၤသုလံၤ။ လၢသီလၢအခိၣ်ထံးန့ၣ်၊ ယအိၣ်ဒိဒီး သုဒီး၊ ယတခံး
- ၅ တၣ်တဲတၣ်တၣ်သုတၣ်။- မ့ၣ်ခဲကနံၣ်အံၤ၊ ယကကွၢ်ဆူပှၤလၢအမၤ လီၤန့ၣ်ယခံဘၣ်ၤအအိၣ်ဒီး၊ သုတသံကွၢ်တၣ် ယၤလၢန့ ကလဲၤဆူလဲၣ်
- ၆ ဆူလဲၣ်န့ၣ်၊ နီတၣ်ၤတၣ်။- တၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီး၊ မ့ၣ်ယခံး တၣ်တဲတၣ်သုလၢတၢ် န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ဒီး၊ သုသးအုးပွဲၤဆၢၣ်ကလၢလီၤ။
- ၇ တၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီး ယခံးတၣ်သု လၢတၢ်ဖျၢၣ်တၢ်ထီၤ၊ ယကွၢ် တၢ်န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၣ်အ ဂ့ၤဒၣ်တၢ်လၢ သုဂီၢ်လီၤ။ မ့ၣ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်၊ ယမ့ၣ်တကွၢ် တၣ်ဒီး၊ ပှၤသိၣ် တၢ်တၣ်တဲတၣ်တၣ်ဆူသုအိၣ်တၣ်။ မ့ၣ်ယဲၣ်ဒၣ် အံၤ ယမ့ၣ်ကွၢ် ဒီး၊ ယ
- ၈ ကမၤအယဲၤလီၤဆူသုအိၣ်လီၤ။ ။ ဒီးယဲတူၤဝဲဒီး၊ ကဘိးတၣ်သ့ၣ် ညှိဟီၣ်ခိၣ်လၢ တၢ်ဒီးဘး အဂ့ၢ်၊ ဒီးတၢ် တီတၢ်လီၤ အဂ့ၢ်၊ ဒီးတၢ်ခံၣ်
- ၉ ညှိၣ်အဂ့ၢ်လီၤ။ ။ မ့ၣ်အတၢ်တၢ်ဆၣ်တၣ်ဟၢတၣ်ဒီး၊ လၢအတၢ်
- ၁၀ ဒီးဘးအဂ့ၢ်၊- မ့ၣ်ယကွၢ်ထီၣ် ဆူယပၢ်အ အိၣ်၊ ဒီးသုတထံၣ် လၢတၣ် ယၤတၣ်ဒီး၊ လၢတၢ် တီတၢ်လီၤအဂ့ၢ်၊ မ့ၣ်ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အခိၣ်တၣ်တၣ် ခံၣ်ညှိၣ်ဒီး၊ လၢတၢ်ခံၣ် ညှိၣ်အဂ့ၢ်လီၤ။
- ၁၁ ယကတီၤတၢ်ဒီးသုအိၣ်ဒိးလၢအအါတၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီး၊ ခဲကနံၣ်အံၤ၊ သု
- ၁၂ ဒီးန့ၣ် တကဲတၣ်။- မ့ၣ်သးလၢအတၣ်ဃး ဒီးတၢ်မ့ၣ်တၢ်တီန့ၣ်၊ တူၤအာ ယဲဝဲဒီး၊ ကသ့ၣ်ဆူတၢ်မ့ၣ်တၢ်တီခဲလၢၣ်အပူၤလီၤ။ မ့ၣ် အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်၊ တ
- ၁၃ ခံးတၣ်တဲတၣ်တၣ်တၣ်အတၢ် တၣ်။ ဝဲဒၣ်အနီၣ် ဟူဝဲဘ ဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ တခံၣ်တဲၤတဲ
- ၁၄ လီၤဝဲ၊ ဒီးကတဲတၣ်သုလၢတၢ်ကမၤအသးအဂ့ၢ်လီၤ။ ။ ပှၤန့ၣ်က
- ၁၅ မၤအိၣ်ဗျါယလၢယကဒီၤလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ် အံၤ၊ ကဟံးန့ၣ်တၢ်တၣ် ဃးဒီး
- ၁၆ ယၤ၊ ဒီးကဒူးန့ၣ်ဝဲလၢသုလီၤ။- ကယဲၤယပၢ်အတၢ်အိၣ်တမံၤလၢ်လၢ်
- ၁၇ န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၣ်ယတၢ်လီၤ။ မိၣ်န့ၣ်ဒီး ယခံးတၣ်တဲတၣ်သု လၢအကဟံးန့ၣ်တၢ်
- ၁၈ တၣ်ဃးဒီးယၤ၊ ဒီးကဒူးန့ၣ်ဝဲလၢသုလီၤ။
- ၁၉ တမိၣ်ဖိဒီး သုတထံၣ်တၣ် ယၤတၣ်။ မၤကဒီး တမိၣ်ဖိ၊ ဒီးသုကထံၣ်
- ၂၀ တၣ်ယၤလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ ယကကွၢ်ထီၣ် သုယပၢ်အအိၣ်လီၤ။ ။
- ၂၁ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ အပျဲၣ်အ ဘိၣ်တနီၤနီၤကတီၤ လိၣ်အသး၊ ခံးတၢ်လၢ
- ၂၂ တမိၣ်ဖိ၊ ဒီးသုတထံၣ် တၣ်ယၤတၣ်။ မၤကဒီး တမိၣ်ဖိ၊ ဒီးသုကထံၣ်တၣ်
- ၂၃ ကွၢ်ယၤလီၤ။ ဒီးအဂ့ၢ်ဒ် အံၤ၊ ယကွၢ်ထီၣ် ဆူယပၢ်အအိၣ်န့ၣ်၊ မ့ၣ်အခံးဝဲ
- ၂၄ ဒ်လဲၣ်။- မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ ခံးဝဲ၊ ခံးတၢ်တမိၣ်ဖိ၊ မ့ၣ်အခံးဝဲဒ် လဲၣ်ဒ်လဲၣ်
- ၂၅ န့ၣ်၊ ပတသ့ၣ်ညါတၣ်။ ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ ယၣ်ရှုးသ့ၣ်ညါဝဲလၢ

- အဲသ့တဖန်၊ တာ်ခိင်သံကျါ အသးလာ်ဒါ၊ မီးအဘိဓံးတၢ်ဒါ၊ ယ
 ဓံးတၢ်တဲတၢ်သုလၢ တမိာ်ဖိမီး၊ သုတထံၣ် တၢ်ယၤတၢ် မီးမၤကမီး
 တမိာ်ဖိ၊ မီးသုကထံၣ် တၢ်ကၤ ယၤအဂ္ဂါန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်သုသံကျါ လိာ်ထုသး
 ၂၀ ဒါ။ ။ ယဓံးတၢ်တဲတၢ်သုတီတီလိာ်လိာ်လၢ သုခဲၣ် ထံကလိာ်၊ မီး
 သုကဟီၣ်ကယၤ လိာ်။ မ့ၢ်ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်န့ၣ်၊ အသးကရဲလိာ်။ မီးသုဝဲဒၣ်
 အံၤ၊ သုသုၣ်ကအးသုသးကအး၊ တၢ်ဆၣ်မီးသုတၢ်သးအးန့ၣ်ကကဲကၤ
 ၂၁ ကံၤဝဲလၢတၢ်သးစုလိာ်။ ။ မိၣ်မုၢ်တုၤအကဆံးစၢ်တၢ်မီး၊ အသုၣ်
 အးအသးအးဝဲလိာ်။ အဂ္ဂါဒါအံၤ၊ အန့ၣ်ခိၣ်တၢ်လံ။ မ့ၢ်တုၤဒိသုၣ်ဒါ
 ဖျၢၣ်မီး၊ သးကရဲလိာ်ပုၤ ကညိတဂၤ ဒါခိၣ်ဖျၢၣ် ယၤ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ် သဘး မီး၊ တ
 ၂၂ သုၣ်ခိၣ်ထီၣ်ကၤလၢ တၢ်အဘိဓိၣ်တၢ်-မၤအသးဒါန့ၣ်မီး၊ ခဲကန့ၣ်
 အံၤသုသုၣ် အးသုသးအး၊ တၢ်ဆၣ်မီး၊ ယကထံၣ်ကၤ ကမီးသု၊ မီးသု
 သုၣ်ကရဲသုသးကရဲ၊ မီးသုတၢ်သးစုန့ၣ်၊ ပုၤတပံးန့ၣ်တၢ်လၢ သုဒါခိၣ်နီ
 ၂၃ တဂၤတၢ်။ ။ မီးတၢ်လၢမုၢ်နီၤန့ၣ်၊ သုတသံကျါ တၢ်ယတၢ်နီတ
 ဝံၤတၢ်။ ယဓံးတၢ်တဲတၢ်သုတီတီလိာ်လိာ်လၢ ဝဲဒၣ်သုဗုတၢ်လၢယံဝံၤ
 ၂၄ လၢပာ်န့ၣ်၊ ကဟံၣ်သုလိာ်။ ။ ကုၤခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤသုတဗုဒါတၢ်တၢ်
 လၢယံဝံၤနီတဝံၤ တၢ်။ သုတက့ၢ်၊ မီး သုကန့ၣ်တၢ် တၢ်၊ ဒီးသိး သုတၢ်
 သး စုကပွဲၤထီၣ်လိာ်။
 ၂၅ တၢ်တဖန်န့ၣ်ယဓံးတၢ် တဲတၢ်လံသုလၢတၢ်ကတိၤအဒိလံ။ န့ၣ်ရံၣ်
 ကတၢ်ဝဲလၢယတဓံးတၢ်တဲတၢ်လၢတၢ်သုလၢ တၢ်ကတိၤအဒိတၢ်၊
 မ့ၢ်ယကဓံးတၢ်တဲတၢ် သုလၢပာ် အဂ္ဂါအဂ္ဂါစၢ် ဆၢပံာ်ကလိာ်လိာ်-
 ၂၆ လၢမုၢ်နီၤန့ၣ်သုကဗုဒါလၢယံဝံၤ၊ မီးသတဓံးတၢ်တဲတၢ်တၢ်သုလၢ
 ၂၇ ယကဗုဒါသုဒါလၢပာ်တၢ်-မ့ၢ်အဂ္ဂါ ဒါလဲၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်သုခဲၣ်ယၤ၊ မီး သုန့ၣ်
 ၂၈ လၢယထဲလၢ ဟ့ၤအဘိဓိၣ်မီး၊ ပာ်အကခါခိၣ်ဝဲအဲၣ်သုလိာ်။ -ယထဲလိာ်
 လၢပာ်အဒိၣ်၊ မီးယထဲလိာ်ဆူဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ချၢအံၤလိာ်။ မၤကမီးတစု ယက
 ၂၉ ဟးကွံာ်လၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ်၊ မီးယကကွဲၤထီၣ်ကုၤဆူပာ်အဒိၣ်လိာ်။ ။ အပျဲာ်
 အဘိဓံးတၢ်ဒါ၊ ကွါကွါ၊ ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤနကတိၤတၢ်စၢ်ဆၢပံာ်ကလိာ်၊
 ၃၀ မီးနုတကတိၤဒါလိာ်တၢ်တၢ်-ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤပသုၣ်ညါလၢနသုၣ်ညါ
 တၢ်ခဲလၢၣ်၊ မီးပုထဂၤလၢသံကျါ နုအလိာ် တဒါခိၣ်တၢ်။ လၢတၢ်အံၤအ
 ၃၁ ဝါ၊ ပနံၣ်လၢနထဲလၢယၤအဒိၣ်လိာ်။ ။ ယုၣ်ရှုးကတိၤဆၢဒါ၊ မ့ၢ်
 ၃၂ သုန့ၣ်ခဲကန့ၣ် အံၤဒါ-ကွါကွါ၊ န့ၣ်ရံၣ် ကတၢ် မီးတၢ်ခဲကန့ၣ်အံၤ၊ လၢ
 သုကလိာ်မုၢ်လိးဖး၊ တဂၤဆူအလိာ်ခိၣ်ဝဲ၊ တဂၤဆူအလိာ်ခိၣ်ဝဲ၊ မီးသုက
 လဲၤသုဒါယၤတဂၤဃီ၊ မီးယတဒါခိၣ်တၢ်တဂၤဃီတၢ်၊ အဂ္ဂါဒါအံၤပာ်

၃၃ အိပ်ဝဲလၢယသိးလီၤ။ ။ဒံးသိးသုကအိန် မီးတၢ်ဆူတၢ်ဒီး လၢ
 ယပူၤဒီး, ယစံးဘၣ် လံသုလၢတၢ်န့ၣ် တဖၣ်လံ။ လၢ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ် သုကဘၣ်
 တၢ်အဖျိၣ်လီၤ။ ဘၣ်ဆၣ်ဒီး, ပၤသုသး ဂူတလ့ၢ် တက့ၢ်။ ယမၤဆၣ်လံ
 ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်လံ။

၁၇

• တၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်ယၣ်ဂူၤစံးဘၣ်ဘၣ်, မီးကျၢ်ထီၣ်အမဲၣ်ဆူမူခိၣ်ဒီးစံး
 ဝဲ, ပၢ်ဒၤ, န့ၣ်ခိၣ်ဘၣ်လံ။ ဒံးသိး နဖိၣ်ခါကလိၣ် ဖျါနုလၢ နကတီၤဒီး လီၣ်
 ၂ ဖျါနုဖိၣ်ခါကလိၣ် အကတီၤတက့ၢ်။-ဒ်န့ၣ်ယၣ်လီၤဒီး လၢတၢ် အစိအက
 ဒီး လၢ ကယဲၣ်တၢ် ညၣ်အဖိခိၣ်အသိးန့ၣ်, ဒံးသိး အကဟ့ၣ် ကယဲၣ်
 ပှၤ လၢ နဟ့ၣ် လီၤလၢ အပူၤတဂၤ လၢ လၢ တၢ် မူအထူအယိၣ်
 ၃ လီၤ။ ။ဘၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါန့ၣ်ယၣ်နီၢ်နီၢ်တဂၤဃီ, ဒီး ယၣ်ဂူၤစံးလၢန
 ၄ မၤလီၤန့ၣ် အခံန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်တၢ် မူအထူအယိၣ်လီၤ။-ယလီၣ်ဖျါ လံနုလၢန
 ၅ ကတီၤလၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဃါလံ။ တၢ်မၤလၢနဟ့ၣ်ယၣ်လၢယကမၤ န့ၣ်, ယမၤ
 ၆ ပှၤလံ။-ဒီးခဲကနီၣ်အံၤ, ပၢ်ဒၤ, ခုးလၢလၢဒီးလၢလၢ နကစၢ်ပှၤခၣ်န့
 လၢတၢ်လၢတၢ်ကဖိၣ်လၢအအိၣ်ဒီးယၤလၢ ယအိၣ်ဒီးန့ၣ်လၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ်
 ၈ တချၢကဲထီၣ်ဒံး ဘၣ်န့ၣ်, တက့ၢ်။ ။ပှၤလၢနဟ့ၣ်လီၤယၣ်လၢဟီၣ်
 ခိၣ်န့ၣ်, ယမၤလီၣ်ဖျါလံနုမံၤလၢဒီးလံ။ အဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်န့ၣ်တၢ်,
 ၉ ဒီးန့ၣ်ယၣ်လီၤလံဒီးလၢယၤ ဒီးတၢ်န့ၣ်လံဝဲလၢ နကလ့ၢ် နကယါလံ။-ခဲ
 ကနီၣ်အံၤသ့ၣ်ညါဝဲလၢဒဲခၣ်တၢ်လၢနဟ့ၣ်ယၣ် ခဲလၢန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်အယဲလၢ
 • နအိၣ် လီၤ။-အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, တၢ်ကတီၤလၢနဟ့ၣ်ယၣ် တဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ယဟ့ၣ်
 က့ၤလၢဒီး, ဒီးတံးန့ၣ်ဝဲ, ဒီးသ့ၣ် ညါ နီၢ်နီၢ်လၢ ယယဲလၢနအိၣ်, ဒီး နၢ်
 ၉ ဝဲလၢနမၤလီၤယၤလီၤ။-ယ ယတၢ်လၢအဂီၢ်, ယတယ့ဘၣ်တၢ်လၢဟီၣ်
 ခိၣ်အဂီၢ်ဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်လၢပှၤလၢနဟ့ၣ် ယၤတဖၣ်အဂီၢ်, အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်န
 ၁၀ တၢ်လီၤ။ ။ဒီးကယဲၣ်ယတၢ်ခဲလၢန့ၣ်, မ့ၢ်န့ၣ်တၢ်, ဒီးန့ၣ်တၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်,
 ၁၁ မ့ၢ်ယတၢ်, ဒီးယလၢ ယကတီၤအိၣ်ဖျါ ဝဲလၢအပူၤလီၤ။-ဒီးယတအိၣ်
 လၢဘၣ် လၢဟီၣ်ခိၣ် အချၢဘၣ်။ မ့ၢ်အဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်အံၤ အိၣ်ဝဲလၢ
 ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အချၢ, ဒီးယဲခၣ်အံၤ, ယက့ၤထီၣ်ဆူဒ်အိၣ်လီၤ။ ။ပၢ်စိသ့
 ဒၤ, ပှၤလၢနဟ့ၣ်လီၤ ယၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ဒံးသိး အကကဲလၢ တၢ်တမံဃီ, ဒ်
 ၁၂ နၢ်ဒီးယၤအသိးဒီး, အံးလီၣ်ကွၢ်လီၤဒီးလၢနမံၤအပူၤတက့ၢ်။-လၢယ
 အိၣ်လၢဟီၣ် ခိၣ်ဃါဒီးဒီးန့ၣ်, ယအံးက့ၤကွၢ်က့ၤ ဒီးလၢနမံၤအပူၤ
 လီၤ။ ပှၤလၢနဟ့ၣ် လီၤယၤတဖၣ်န့ၣ်, ယပၤလံဒီးလံ, ဒီးမ့တမ့ၢ်ဘၣ်
 ပှၤဘၣ် ဃးဒီးတၢ်ယဂီၤတဂၤဒံးသိးလံကလၢ ထီၣ်ပှၤ ထီၣ်ဝဲန့ၣ်, တ

- ၁၈ ထါမၢ်တၢ်နီုတၢ်တၢ်နီု။ မိးခဲကနံၣ်အံၤယကွၢ်ထီၣ်ဆူနုအိၣ်၊ မိး
 ၁၉ ခိးသိးအကအိၣ်မိးယတၢ်သးခူကလၢ ထီၣ်ဉ်းထီၣ်လၢအပူၤမိး၊ ယစံး
 ၂၀ တၢ်တဲတၢ်တၢ်အံၤတဖၣ်လၢ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ချၢလီၤ။-ယဟ့ၣ်လံၤဒီၤလၢနက
 လုၢ်နကထါလံၤ၊ မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်သးဟ့ၣ်ဒီၤလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ၊ အဝဲသ့ၣ်န့ၣ်တ
 ၂၁ တၢ်ဃးတၢ်မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဒ် ယဝဲဒ်အံၤယတတၢ် ဃးတၢ် မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အ
 ၂၂ သိးန့ၣ်လီၤ။-ခိးသိး နကဟံးက့ၤဒီၤလၢ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ယတဖၣ်တၢ်။ မ့ၢ်
 ၂၃ လၢနကအံၤထီၣ် ကွၢ်လီၤဒီၤခိးသိးတၢ်အာတၢ် သီသုတတၢ်ဒီၤတဂ့ၤ
 ၂၄ လီၤ။ ။ အဝဲသ့ၣ်တတၢ်ဃးတၢ်မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ဒ်ယဝဲဒ်အံၤယတတၢ်
 ၂၅ ဃးတၢ် မိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အသိးန့ၣ်လီၤ။-မိးမၤစီဆှံဒီၤ လၢနတၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီ
 ၂၆ တက့ၢ်။ နကလုၢ်နကထါန့ၣ် မ့ၢ်တၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ် တီလီၤ။-ဒ်နမၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယခံ
 ၂၇ ဆူဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အသိးန့ၣ်ယမၤလီၤခွၢ်ကိးအခံဆူဟီၣ်ခိၣ်လီၤ။-မိးခိးသိးအ
 ၂၈ ဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်ကစီဆှံထီၣ် လၢတၢ်မ့ၢ်တၢ်တီအပူၤမိး၊ ယမၤစီဆှံထီၣ်ယ
 ၂၉ သးလၢအဖိလီၤ။ ။ ယတဖၣ်န့ၢ်တၢ်ထဲအဝဲသ့ၣ်အဂီၢ်ဒီၤတၢ်ပှၤ
 ၃၀ လၢအဂ့ၢ်က့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤ ယလၢအကလုၢ်ကထါအဖိသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ယ
 ၃၁ ဃ့ခွၢ်ကိး လၢအဂီၢ်၊-ခိးသိးအဝဲသ့ၣ်ဝဲလၢၣ် ကကဲလၢတၢ်တမံၤဃီ၊ ပာ်
 ၃၂ ဇၢ၊ ဒ်နုအိၣ်လၢယပူၤ မိးယဒိၣ်လၢနပူၤအသိး၊ ခိးသိးအကကဲလၢတၢ်
 တမံၤဃီလၢပပူၤ၊ ခိးသိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်ကစီဆှံက့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤလၢနမၤလီၤန့ၢ်ယ
 ၃၃ လီၤ။-မိးတၢ်လၢကဝီၤ လၢနဟ့ၣ်ယၤန့ၣ်၊ ယဟ့ၣ်လီၤဒီၤ၊ ခိးသိးအက
 ၃၄ ကဲလၢတၢ် တမံၤဃီ၊ ဒ်ပဒိၣ်တမံၤဃီအသိး၊-ယဒိၣ်လၢအပူၤ၊ မိးန
 ၃၅ ဒိၣ်လၢယပူၤ၊ ခိးသိးအကအိၣ်လၢအိၣ်ဉ်း လၢတၢ်တမံၤဃီမိးခိးသိး
 ၃၆ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်မိကသ့ၣ်ညါလၢနမၤလီၤယလၢ၊ မိးနခဲၣ်ဒီၤဒ်နခဲၣ် ယၤအသိး
 ၃၇ န့ၣ်လီၤ။ ။ ပာ်ဇၢ၊ ခိးသိးပှၤလၢနဟ့ၣ်ယၤတဖၣ် ကထံၣ်တၢ်ယလၢ
 ၃၈ ယကဝီၤ လၢနဟ့ၣ်ယၤန့ၣ်၊ ယသးဒိၣ် လၢအဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ် ကအိၣ်ဝဲဖဲ
 ၃၉ ယဒိၣ်အလီၤလီၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ခိး အံၤ၊ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အခိၣ် ထံးတချ့ၤ ကဲထီၣ်ခိး
 ၄၀ တၢ်မိး၊ နခဲၣ်တ့ၢ်လံၤပၤလံၤ။ ။ တၢ်တီပာ်ဇၢ၊ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်မိတသ့ၣ်ညါ
 ၄၁ တၢ်န့ၣ် တၢ်၊ မ့ၢ်ထဲဒ်အံၤ ယသ့ၣ်ညါန့ၣ်၊ မိးအဝဲသ့ၣ် တဖၣ်အံၤ၊
 ၄၂ သ့ၣ်ညါဝဲလၢနမၤလီၤန့ၢ် ယခံလီၤ။-ခိးသိးတၢ်ခဲၣ် လၢနခဲၣ်ယၤအံၤ၊
 ၄၃ ကအိၣ်လၢအပူၤ၊ မိးယကအိၣ်လၢအပူၤမိး၊ ယဘိးတၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါလံၤဒီၤ
 ၄၄ လၢနမံၤလံၤ၊ မိးယကဘိးတၢ်သ့ၣ်ညါလီၤ။

ယုၣ်ဂ္တုးခံးတၢ် တဲတၢ်တၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်မိး၊ ဟးထီၣ်ဝဲမိးအပျံၢ် အဘိၣ်
 ဆူကုးဒ်ခိၣ်အလီၤဝါဘုးခိ၊ ဖဲတၢ်သ့ၣ်အလီၤခိၣ်တပူၤ၊ မိးလဲၤန့ၣ်ဝဲမိး

၂ အပျော်အဘိဉ် လိၤ-မိးပှၤလၢအဟ့ၣ်လိၤကွံၣ်အိၤစိၤ ယူၣ်ဒၢန့ၣ်သ့ၣ်ညါ
အလိၤလိၤအဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤဒ်ဒိၣ်ဒိၣ်မိးအပျော်အဘိဉ်ဒဲန့ၣ်တလိၤလိၤ

၃ တလိၤလိၤလိၤ။ ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိးန့ၣ်ဘဉ်သုးဒိတဖု, မိးတၢ်အ
ခိၣ်,တဖၣ်လၢပှၤလှော်တၢ်အခိၣ်, မိးပှၤဖၢရံၤဒဲအစုပှၤမိး,လဲၤဆူန့ၣ်မိး
၄ ဆိၣ်,မိးမ့ၣ်ဆူဒၢ,မိးအစုကဝဲလိၤ။ ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိး,ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤဒ်သ့ၣ်
ညါ လၢတၢ် ကမၤအသးဒ်အိၤခိၣ်လၢဒ်မိး, လဲၤထီၣ်ဝဲဆူအခိၣ်မိး ဝဲး

၅ ဘဉ်အိၤ, သုဗုမတၢ်တဂၤလဲၣ်။ ။မိးအတၢ်ကတိၤဆၢဒိၤ,ပှၤန့ၣ်
၆ ခုးဖိယုၣ်ဂ္ၤလိၤ။ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤခိးဘဉ်အိၤ,မ့ၢ်ယၤလိၤ။ ။မိးပှၤလၢအ
ဟ့ၣ်လိၤကွံၣ်အိၤစိၤယူၣ်ဒၢ တဂၤအိၣ်ဆၢထၢန့ၣ်စ့ၢ် ကိးမိးအဝဲသ့ၣ် တဖၣ်

၇ လိၤ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိး,တုၤအခိးဘဉ်အိၤ,မ့ၢ်ယၤမိး,အဝဲသ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်,
၈ ဂုၤက့ၤအလိၤခိၣ်, မိးလိၤပံၤဝဲလၢထီၣ်ခိၣ်တက့ၢ်သ့ၣ်လိၤ-မၤအသးဒ်
န့ၣ်မိး,ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤသံကွၢ်ကမိးဒိၤ, သုဗုမတၢ် တဂၤလဲၣ်။ မိးအတၢ်ခိးဝဲ,

၉ ပှၤန့ၣ်ခုးဖိယုၣ်ဂ္ၤလိၤ-ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤကတိၤ ဆၢဝဲ, ယခိးဘဉ် ဝဲတဉ် သု
လၢမ့ၢ်ယၤလိၤ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိး,သုမ့ၢ်ယုယၤမိး, ခုးက့ၤက့ၤအဝဲသ့ၣ်
၁၀ တဖၣ်အိၤဘက့ၢ်။ ။ခိးထိးတၢ်အကလုာ်လၢအခိး ဝဲလၢပှၤလၢ

န့ၣ်လိၤယၤ တဖၣ်န့ၣ်ယတမၤ ယါမၢ်ကွံၣ်ဘဉ်ဒိတဂၤ ဘဉ်,ကလၢ
ထီၣ်ဝဲပှၤထီၣ်ဝဲလိၤ။

၁၁ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိးစိၤပုးတ ဂ္ၤတဂၤအနးဒ်ဒိၣ်မိး, သ့ၣ်ထီၣ်ဝဲမိးကိၣ်ပှၤ
လှော်တၢ်အခိၣ်အခူအပှၤတဂၤ, မိးအနံၣ်ထွဲကွံၣ်လိၤ။ တၢ်အခူအပှၤ

၁၂ အမံၤမ့ၢ်စိၤ မၤလဲၤလိၤ။ ။မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိးယုၣ်ဂ္ၤခိးဘဉ်စိၤ
ပုးတ ဂ္ၤ, ဖျိၣ်န့ၣ်က့ၤ တ့ၢ်န့ၣ်ဆူအတြိးပှၤ ကက့ၢ်။ လိၤခိလၢယပာ် ဟ့ၣ်
ယၤန့ၣ်,မ့ၢ်ယတဖၣ်ဘဉ်ဘဉ်ဖါ။

၁၃ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မိး,ပှၤသုးဒိတဖု, မိးပှၤသုးဒိဘကထိအခိၣ်, မိးပှၤယူ
၁၄ ဒၢအခူအပှၤ တဖၣ် ဟံးန့ၢ်ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤမိးစၢ ဃၢ်အိၤ,- မိးလဲၤဆူ အိၤဆူ
စိၤအၢ်န့ၣ်အဘိဉ်လိၤ။ ။မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲၣ်,အဝဲန့ၣ်,မ့ၢ် စိၤကယါဖၢ

၁၅ လၢအကဲထီၣ်ပှၤလှော်တၢ်အခိၣ်လၢန့ၣ်န့ၣ်,အမံၤပှၤလိၤ-မိးစိၤကယါ
ဖၢမ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢအဘိဉ်လိၤပှၤယူၣ်ဒၢဖိလၢပှၤတဂၤဂ့ၢ်သံလၢပှၤတကလုာ်အ
ဂီၢ်လိၤ။

၁၆ မိးစိၤရှံခိၣ်ပုးတ ဂ္ၤ, မိးအပျော်လၢအဂၤတဂၤပိၣ်ထီၣ် ယုၣ်ဂ္ၤအခိ
လိၤ။ မိးအပျော်လၢအဂၤတဂၤန့ၣ်,သ့ၣ်ညါလိၤအသးမိးပှၤလှော်တၢ်အ
ခိၣ်, မိးလဲၤန့ၣ်ဝဲမိးယုၣ်ဂ္ၤဆူပှၤလှော်တၢ်အခိၣ်အဟံၣ်အဂၤပှၤလိၤ-
၁၇ မ့ၢ်စိၤပုးတ ဂ္ၤတဂၤန့ၣ်,ဆၢထၢန့ၣ်ဝဲလၢခိလၢကျဲၤအသးလိၤ။ မၤ

၈၀ မှီလဲဉ်း-မီးအတၢ်ကတိၤဆၢတၢ်မီးခံးတၢ်ဒိၤ၊ ပွၤတဖၣ်တၢ်ပှၤမၤတၢ်
 ၈၁ အာတဂၤတၢ်မီး၊ ပတတၢ်လီၤကွၢ်တၢ်ဒိၤလၢနၤတၢ်။ မၤအ
 သးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးစိပေါလးခံးဒိၤ၊ ဟံးန့ၣ်ဒိၤ၊ မီးခံၣ်ညိၣ် ဒိၤဒ်သ့လုာ်သ့လုာ်
 ၈၂ အသးန့ၣ်တက့ၢ်၊ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ် မီးပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိခံးဒိၤ၊ ပတမၤသံ တၢ်
 ၈၃ တၢ်ပှၤတညိၣ် နိတဂၤတၢ်။ ဝဲးသိး ယုၣ်စူး အကလုာ် ထၢအခံး
 ၈၄ ပံၤဝဲ၊ လၢအဒုးန့ၣ်တၢ်သံမန့ၣ်မန့ၣ်လၢ အကတၢ် သံဝဲန့ၣ် ကလၢတၢ်
 ပှၤထီၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။

၈၅ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး စိပေါလးက့ၤန့ၣ်က့ၤကဖိးဒုၣ်ကွၢ် ချီၣ်ပူၤ၊ မီးကိး
 ၈၆ က့ၤယုၣ်စူး၊ မီးခံးတၢ်ဒိၤ၊ နဲဒ်အံၤန့ၣ်ပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိအစိပေါတၢ်-ယုၣ်
 ၈၇ စူးကတိၤဆၢဒိၤ၊ ဝဲဒ်သးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး၊ မ့ၢ်န့ၣ်တၢ်အံၤတၢ်။ မ့ၢ်တဖၣ်တၢ်
 ၈၈ န့ၣ်မီး၊ မ့ၢ်ပှၤဂၤခံးတၢ်တဲတၢ်န့ၣ်လၢယုၣ်တၢ်။ စိပေါလးကတိၤ
 ၈၉ ဆၢဝဲ၊ ယဲဒ်အံၤယမ့ၢ် ပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိတၢ်။ ပှၤန့ၣ်ကလုာ်ဒ်န့ၣ်၊ မီးပှၤလုာ်ဘၢ
 ၉၀ အခိၣ်သ့ၣ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ယုၣ်လီၤလံၤနၤလၢယၢလံၤ။ နမၤဘၢလံၤလၢမန့ၣ်တ

၉၁ မှီလဲဉ်း။ ယုၣ်စူးကတိၤဆၢဝဲ၊ ယဘိယမ့ၢ်တတၢ်စး တၢ်ဒိး
 ၉၂ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အံၤတၢ်။ ယဘိယမ့ၢ်တၢ်စးဖိးဟီၣ်ခိၣ်အံၤဖိး၊ ဝဲးသိးယသ့
 ၉၃ တတုၤလီၤလၢ ပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိအစုပူၤ တဂ့ၤဖိး၊ သ့သ့ပှၤတဖၣ် ကဒုးသ့
 ၉၄ လီၤ။ မ့ၢ်ဝဲကန့ၣ်အံၤဖိး၊ ယဘိယမ့ၢ်တအိၣ်တၢ်ဝဲအံၤတၢ်။ မၤ
 ၉၅ အသးဒ်န့ၣ် မီး၊ စိပေါလးခံးတၢ်ဒိၤ၊ မ့ၢ်န့ၣ်မီး န့ၣ်မီးပေါတဂၤတၢ်။
 ၉၆ ယုၣ်စူးကတိၤဆၢဝဲ၊ န့ၣ်ဘၢလၢယမ့ၢ်စိပေါ တဂၤလီၤ။ ဝဲးသိးယက
 ၉၇ အုၣ်ယသးလၢတၢ်မ့ၢ်ထၢဝဲအံၤဖိး၊ ယခိၣ်တၢ်၊ မီးသ့ဝဲလီၤလံၤလၢ
 ၉၈ ဟီၣ်ခိၣ်လံၤ။ ကယဲၢ်ပှၤလၢ အဘၢစးဖိးတၢ်မ့ၢ် တၢ်ဝဲန့ၣ်၊ ကန့ၣ်ယက
 ၉၉ လုာ်ယကထၢလီၤ။ စိပေါလးခံးတၢ်ဒိၤ၊ တၢ်ခိၣ်တၢ်ဝဲန့ၣ်၊ မ့ၢ်တ
 မ့ၢ်မန့ၣ်တမၤလဲဉ်း။

၉၉ ခံးတၢ်န့ၣ်မီး၊ လဲၤထီၣ်ကဖိးအုၣ်ပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိအခိၣ်ဒိးခံးတၢ်ဒိၤ၊ အဝဲ
 ၉၀ တဂၤန့ၣ် ယတထံၣ်တၢ် တၢ်ကမၣ်လၢ အသိး နိတမၤတၢ်-တၢ်ဆၢ
 ၉၁ မီး၊ သ့လုာ်သ့လုာ်အိၣ်ဝဲသၢယဟ့ၢ်န့ၣ်သ့လၢပှၤတဂၤလၢတၢ်လဲၤတပၣ်
 ၉၂ လီၤ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီး၊ သ့သးအိၣ်လၢယဟ့ၢ်န့ၣ်သ့လၢပှၤယူၤဒ်ဖိအစိပေါ
 ၉၃ တဂၤ။

၉၄ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်မီးပှၤဝဲလၢဂၤကိး ပသ့ထီၣ်ကဖိးမီးခံးဝဲ၊ အဝဲန့ၣ်တမ့ၢ်
 ၉၅ တၢ်မ့ၢ်စိပေါဘၢရးဘါန့ၣ်လီၤ။ စိပေါဘၢရးဘါမ့ၢ်တမ့ၢ်တဂၤလီၤ။

၉၆ တုၤန့ၣ်တၢ်စိပေါလးဟံးန့ၣ်ယုၣ်စူး၊ မီးထီၣ်ဝဲလီၤ။-မီးပှၤသ့ဒ်တ
 ၉၇

၈ ဇာတိတို့သလုံးလာတာဆွဲပြီးပင်ထိုင်ဝဲလာအမိန့်၊ မီးခူးသီးတိုက်အိ
 ၉ လာ အဆုလုံး တကွ၊ - မီးခဲဝဲ၊ ပှာယူစာ မိအစီပေဒါ၊ မီးခဲအိလီ၊
 ၉ စီးပံလေးလဲထိုင်ကမီးဆူမိမီး ခံပှာ ကစဉ်န့ဉ်ကွိုကွို၊ ခံးသီးဆူက
 ၉ သွဉ်ညါ လာသတသံ ဝဲဘဉ် တာကမဉ်လာ အသိနဲဘမံ တဉ်မီး၊ ယထဲ
 ၉ ဆွဲထိုင်အိ၊ ဆူသုဉ်လါမိ၊ - (မာဘသးခဲန့ဉ်မီး၊ ယဉ်ရှူးကွဉ်မိန့် သ
 ၉ လုံးလာတာဆွဲဉ်၊ မီးသီးဆူလာသလုံးတကွဉ်မီး၊ လဲထိုင်ဝဲဆူမိလီ။)
 ၉ မီးခဲအိ၊ ကွိုကွို၊ ပှာတဂါန့ဉ်လီ။ မာဘသးခဲန့ဉ်မီးတုပှာထု
 ၉ တာအမိန့်၊ မီးတာအခဲအပှာ ယဉ်တဖဉ်ထိုင်ခေါမီး၊ ကီးပယူထိုင်ဝဲမီးခဲ
 ၉ ဝဲ၊ ပှာထိုင်ကွဉ်လာထူဉ်ရညါအလီ၊ ပှာထိုင်ကွဉ်မိလာထူဉ်စုညါအလီ
 ၉ စာကွါ။ စီးပံလေးခဲဘဉ်အိ၊ ကံးန့ဉ်အိမီးပှာထိုင်ကွဉ်ကဉ်သု
 ၉ လာ ထူဉ်စုညါအလီန့ဉ်။ မှာအစုဉ်ထိုင်၊ ယခဉ်အံယထတထိုင်တဉ်တာ
 ၉ ကမဉ်လာအလီနီဇာမံဘဉ်။ ပှာယူစာမိကတီးဆာအိ၊ ပယူ
 ၉ မဇာအိဉ်၊ မီးပယူပယူအသီးန့ဉ်၊ ပှာတဉ်သံဝဲလီ။ အစုဉ်အံ၊ ဝှာ
 ၉ အခဲအိ၊ နာသးလာပှာအဖိရွါလီ။
 ၉ မာဘသးခဲန့ဉ် မီးတုပှာစီးပံလေးန့ဉ်ဟူတာကတီးဘသိန့ဉ်၊ အသုဉ်
 ၉ ပှာဘသးခဲန့ဉ်အလီတကွါလီ။ မီးကုာန့ဉ်ကွါကမီးဆူကွါတဉ်
 ၉ ပှာ၊ မီးခဲယဉ်ရှူး၊ န့အိဉ်ထိုင်လာလဲဉ်။ မီးယဉ်ရှူးတကတီး ဆာသဉ်
 ၉ အိ၊ နီတထိုင်တဉ်။ မာဘသးခဲန့ဉ် မီးပံလေးခဲအိ၊ နုစာခဲ
 ၉ ဆာ ထဉ်ယာ တဉ်အိ။ ယမိယကမိ အိဉ်လာ ယပှာ ထိနုလာထူဉ်စု
 ၉ ညါအလီပှာပှာ၊ မီးယမိယကမိအိဉ်လာယဉ်ရှူးန့ဉ်ပှာ၊ နုစာသဉ်
 ၉ ညါတဉ်အိ။ ယဉ်ရှူးခဲသုဝဲ၊ တာလာထးန့ဉ်၊ မှာတယဉ်မာ
 ၉ ဖာဉ်နုလာယာမီး၊ နမိနကမိ တဖဉ်တဉ် နီတမံဘဉ်။ မိန့ဉ် မီးပှာ
 ၉ လာအဖိဉ် လီယလာနုပှာန့ဉ်၊ အဘိခဲး ဖာအိဉ်န့ဉ် အန့ဉ်တကွါ
 ၉ လီ။ လာန့ဉ်လံလံမီး၊ စီးပံလေးဆူပှာအိလီ။ မှာပှာပှာ
 ၉ ဖာမိ၊ ကီးပယူထိုင်မီးခဲဝဲ၊ အဖိတဂါ အံ၊ န့ဉ်ပှာမီး၊ နုတဖိတဖိသ
 ၉ ကီးဘဉ်မီးမိကဲဇာတဉ်။ ကယဉ် ပှာလာ အခဲလီ၊ အသးလာမိ၊ စာတ
 ၉ ဂါလာလာန့ဉ်၊ မှာအခဲ ကမဉ်ဘဉ်မီးဘဲဇာလီ။
 ၉ စီးပံလေးန့ဉ်ဟူတာကတီးန့ဉ်မီး၊ ဖှာထိုင်ယဉ်ရှူးဆူမိမီးဆူဉ်နီဝဲ
 ၉ လာကွါလီပမိအိဉ်လာအလီကီးဝဲအမံလာလာဘဉ်တဉ်၊ မှာပှာ
 ၉ ဝှာအိဉ်မိအကျိဉ်န့ဉ်၊ ကီးဝဲအမံလာ ကာဘာဆါ။ (-မီးပှာထူဉ်ယာက
 ၉ ဖာ အကတီး တာအနီ၊ မီးဘဉ်ဆူန့ဉ်ရံဉ်ယဉ်ယဉ်) မီးခဲပှာ ထူစာ မိ၊
 ၉ ကွါကွါ၊ သုစီးပံလီ။ မီးအတာ ကီးပယူထိုင်ဝဲ၊ သုကွဉ်စုဉ်၊

သူးကွဲတော်၊ ပျာထိအိလော ထူဉ်စုညါအလိတကွဲ၊ စီးပံလးခံးအိ၊ ထဉ်ယးပျာထိသုစီပပ လာထူဉ် စုညါ အလိဒါ၊ ပှလှတော် အခိဉ် တဖဉ်ခံးအာဝဲ၊ ပစီပပတဖဉ်ဘဉ်အိဉ်ထဲစီ၊ ကဲစာဒါလိ၊

၁၆ မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိးခံးသိးအကဘဉ်ပျာထိဉ်လာထူဉ်စုညါအလိန့ဉ်၊ ဟဉ်လိအိလောအစုပူလိ၊ မိးအတော်ယံးန့ဉ်ယဉ်ရှူး၊ မိးလိအာဝဲလိ၊

၁၇ မိးဟးထိဉ်ထိးအထူဉ်စုညါအလိလောတော်ကိးဝဲအခံလောတော်ခိဉ်
၁၈ ဟံ၊ လာဝုကြိအကျိဉ်၊ ကိးဝဲလော ကိးလကိး သါလိ၊ - မိးပျာ ထိဝဲလော ထူဉ်စုညါအလိဖဲန့ဉ်၊ မိးလောအသိးပှ အဂါခံဂါ၊ လာအဝဲတဖိတဂါ၊ မိးလောအဝဲတဖိတဂါ၊ မိးယဉ်ရှူးလောအသးကျါလိ၊

၁၉ မိးစီပံလးကွဲးလိဉ်ဒူးန့ဉ်တော်မိးစဲထိဉ်ဝဲလောထူဉ်စုညါအလိလိ၊ မိးခိဉ်ကွဲးအသးပှ၊ နုစုရွေးဖိယဉ်ရှူး၊ ပှယူဒါဖိအစီပပလိ၊

၂၀ မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိး ထိဒူးန့ဉ် တော်န့ဉ်၊ ပှယူဒါဖိမး ဝဲအါဂါ၊ အဂါခံ အံ၊ အလိဖဲယဉ်ရှူးဘဉ်ပျာ ထိအသးလောထူဉ်စုညါအလိထိဉ် သူးမိး ဝှါလိ၊ မိးခိဉ်ကွဲးအသးလောဝုကြိအကျိဉ်၊ မိးယးယဉ်အကျိဉ်၊ မိးရိ
၂၁ ပှအကျိဉ်လိ၊ မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိး ပှယူဒါဖိအပှ လှတော်အ ခိဉ်တဖဉ်န့ဉ်ခံးစီပံလး၊ ကွဲးလောပှယူဒါဖိအစီပပန့ဉ်တဂု၊ မှါထာ

၂၂ အခံး ဝဲလောယှပှယူဒါဖိအစီပပ န့ဉ်တကွဲး - စီပံလး ခံးအာဝဲ၊ တော်လောထဲကွဲးန့ဉ်၊ ယကွဲးလိ၊

၂၃ မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိး တူသူး ဖိတဖဉ်ပျာထိယဉ် ရှူးလောထူဉ်စုညါ အ လိမိး၊ ထံးန့ဉ်ဝဲအယဉ်၊ မိးအဆု၊ မိးမးဝဲအယဉ်လှော် လှဉ်မိး၊ နီလိဉ်

၂၄ အသးတဂါတလှဉ်၊ တဂါတလှဉ်၊ မှုဉ်အဆုန့ဉ်၊ ထါပိအသးလောထဉ်
၂၅ လာခံမိး၊ အလိတဖဉ်ဘဉ်လိ၊ - မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိးခံးလိဉ်အသးဖဲပသု တမယဉ်ဖိတဂု၊ ဝေးသ ကိးလောအဂါတကွဲး၊ ခံးသိးတော်ကွဲး အသး ကလောထိဉ်ပွဲထိဉ်လောအခံးဝဲ၊ အ ဝဲ သုဉ် တ ဖဉ် နီ ဝေး ယ ယဉ် လာ အဂါ၊ မိး ဝေး ဝဲ လော ယ သု အဂါ လိ၊ မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိး တော်တဖဉ် န့ဉ်ပှသူးဖိမးဝဲလိ၊

၂၆ မိးအမိဂ်၊ မိးအမိဂ်အခိဉ်ဝဲရံမုဉ်စီ၊ ကျိဖါအမါနီမာရံ၊ မိးပှမး ကစထဉ်ဖိနီမာ ရံသုဉ်တဖဉ်သာ ထာဉ်ဝဲလောယဉ်ရှူးအထူဉ် စုညါအ
၂၇ ဟါလိ၊ - မအသးခိန့ဉ်မိးယဉ်ရှူးထဉ်အမိဂ်၊ မိးအပျှော်လောအခဲဉ်ဝဲ
၂၈ တဂါ န့ဉ်သာထာဉ်မိး၊ ခံးအမိဂ်၊ မိဂ်မုဉ်စီ၊ ကွဲးကွဲး၊ နုဖိခွါလိ၊ - တူ
၂၉ န့ဉ် တစုခံးအပျှော်၊ ကွဲးကွဲး၊ နုမိဂ်လိ၊ လာန့ဉ်ရံဉ်အလိခံးမိး၊ အပျှော်တဂါ
၃၀ န့ဉ်၊ ကွဲးမိဂ်ကွဲးအိလောလိးခိဉ်ဝဲလိ၊

- ၂၀ လာဘ်နှင့်အလိမ်မီး၊ ယှဉ် ရှေးသွန်ညှါထာဘော်ခဲလက်လာစိုက်ပွား
လိပ်မီး၊ ခံသိမ်းတက်ကွေးအသေးကလာစိုက်ပွား လိပ်မီးခံခဲ၊ ဘက်စုထုသေး
- ၂၅ လာထံလီ။ မီးသပာလထာပွားလိပ်မီးတားဆိုင် အထံအိပ်ဝဲ
ဖဲနွှဲမီး၊ ပွားစိုက်စိုက်ကုဒ်ဒိပ်လဲဉ်တဖိုး လာတားဆိုင် အထံ၊ မီးခဲထိပ်ဝဲလာ
ထွက်အစွမ်းအစွမ်းနီမီး၊ ယှဉ်ထိပ်ဝဲဆူအထေးမိပ်လီ။
- ၃၀ မအသေးခဲနွှဲမီး၊ တုယှဉ်ရှေးမီးနွှဲတားဆိုင် အထံမီး၊ ခံခဲ၊ လာစိလံ၊
မီးဖျားလီ၊ အမိပ်မီး၊ ယှဉ်လီ၊ ကွိုင်အသေးလီ။
- ၃၁ မအသေးခဲနွှဲမီးခွဲကတိတားအနံသတေးမီး၊ ခံသိမ်းအမိပ်ထမေဉ်
အသုတအိပ်လာထွက်စုညှါအလီ၊ လာအိပ်ဘွဲ အနံတေဂု၊ (မုာ်အဂံာ်ဒ်
လဲဉ်၊ အိပ်ဘွဲအနံနွှဲမုာ်တားဒိပ်အနံ) ပွားယူဒါပိယုစီပံ၊ လေးခံသိမ်း
- ၃၂ တက်ကမကံအမိပ်ချင်၊ မီးလဲလိပ် ကွိုင် ဝဲလီ။—မအသေးခဲ နွှဲမီးပွား
သွေးဒိလဲမကံပွားလာအမိပ်ထံးတဂါအမိပ် ချင်၊ မီးအဝဲတဂါလာအ
- ၃၃ တက်ပွားလိပ်လာထွက်စုညှါအသိမ်းအိမ်လီ။—မပွာ်တုအတုလာထွက်
ရှေးအမိပ်မီး၊ ဆိုင်ဝဲလာအထံတုာ်မီး၊ တမကံတက်ဝဲအမိပ်ချင် တက်။—
- ၃၄ တက်ဆိုင်မီးပွားသွေးဒိတဂါဆဲးထိပ်ဝဲအကပလါတီ၊ မီးသွိုက်မီး ထံဖဲ
၃၅ လီ၊ ဝဲတက်ခါလီ။ မီးဘက်နွှဲတမေဉ်ပွား လာအထံအိမ် နွှဲ၊
အုဉ်အသေး၊ မီးအတံအုဉ်အသေးနွှဲ မုာ်အမုာ်အတိမီး၊ ယှဉ်ညှါဝဲလာ
- ၃၆ အကသိပ်တံတိတိခံ သိမ်းသုကုန်တက် တံလီ။ မုာ်အဂံာ်ဒ်
လဲဉ်၊ တံတမေဉ်နွှဲ မအသေး ခံသိမ်းဘက်ကွေးအသေး ကလာစိုက် ပွားလိပ်
၃၇ ဝဲ၊ အထံတက်တက်ခိုတက်တက်။—တံကွေးအသေး လာအဂါ ခံခဲ၊ အ
ဝဲ ထွက် တ မေဉ် နွှဲ က ကွာ် ပွား လာ အ ဆဲး ဝဲ တ ဂါ လီ။
- ၃၈ လာဘ်နှင့်တမေဉ်အလိမ်မီး၊ ပွားအရံမလဲမိစီမီလီသေးယုမိက်ကွေး
ယှဉ်ရှေးအမိပ်လာစီ၊ ပံသေးလီ။ အဝဲနွှဲ၊ မုာ်ယှဉ်ရှေးအပွား အထိပ်လီ၊
တက်ဆိုင်မီးမုာ်အပွားပွားယူဒါဖိမီး၊ ခုသုဉ် ဝဲလီ။ မီးစီပံထေး
မုးမလဲလီ။ မအသေးခဲနွှဲမီးလဲလံးနွှဲယှဉ်ရှေးအမိပ်လီ။
- ၃၉ မီးစီနံကမ်းခိဉ်လာ အဖဲထာထီဆူယှဉ် ရှေးအမိပ်လာမုာ်နုတေဂု
နွှဲဖဲ မိတ်တံနု မူမုာ်ရုဉ်လေး အဖါဖုဉ်ဝဲမီး အကျိဉ်သာ ဆံလံကြံ၊
၄၀ ဟင်ဟင်လီ။—မအသေးခဲ နွှဲမီးအဝဲထွက် တမေဉ်နွှဲလံးနွှဲယှဉ်ရှေးအ
မိပ်၊ မီးဘိဉ်ဆင်ဝဲလာဖြိုကဆုဉ်၊ မီးတံနုမုာ်ပွားယူဒါဖိခုဉ်လီ၊ တံ
၄၁ အလှိုအလှိုအသိမ်းနွှဲလီ။ ဖဲယှဉ်ရှေးတက်ပွားလီလာထွက်စုညှါ
အလီ၊ နွှဲ၊ တုယှဉ်အလိမ်အိပ်ဝဲတလီ၊ မီးတုယှဉ်အလိမ်ပွားနွှဲ၊ တံ
ထွက်မိပ်ပွားအထီ၊ လာပွားတပင်လီ၊ ခံးထွက်အသေးထာအပူနီတံထွက်

၄၂ ဆိန်တပူလီ၊-မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီး၊ မှ်အဘဉ်ဖဲပှာယူဒေဖိကတီးတော်အနံ၊ မီးတော်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူ၊ အိဉ်ဘူးဒီး၊ ပင်လီယုဉ်ရှူးဖဲန့ဒ်လီ၊

၂၀

- ၀ မီးလှာမုာ်န့ဒ်ဒီး၊ အကျါမုာ်ခိဉ်ထံးတနံ၊ ဂီ၊ ဂီ၊ တော်ခံးခံးန့ဒ်၊ ပှာမေကဒေလှဉ်ဖိနိုာ်မေ၊ ရံလဲ၊ ဝဲဆူတော်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူ၊ မီးထံဉ်လဲ၊ လဲ၊ မှ်အိဉ်ထာတော်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူ၊ တလှဉ်ကွဉ်အသးလီ၊
- ၂ မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီး၊ ကျဲ၊ ဟံ၊ ဝဲဆူစီ၊ ပှာတ ရှူး၊ မီးအပျော်အဂ၊ လာယုဉ်ရှူးအဲဉ်အိဉ်တဂ၊ အအိဉ်ဒီး၊ ခံးဘဉ်အိဉ်၊ ပှာတဖဉ်လဲ၊ မိဉ်ကွဉ်လံကစာ်လဲ၊ တော်သွဉ် ခိဉ်အပူ၊ မီးပင်ကျဲ၊ မိဉ် ဖဲလဲဉ်ဖဲလဲဉ်န့ဒ်၊ ပတသ့ဉ် ညှါဘဉ်။
- ၃ မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီး၊ စီ၊ ပှာတ ရှူး၊ မီးအပျော်လဲ၊ အဂ၊ တဂ၊ န့ဒ်၊ တး
- ၄ ထီဉ်ဝဲ၊ မီးလဲ၊ ဆူဘာ်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူလီ၊ မီးပှာခံဂ၊ ဟံ၊ ဟံ၊ မီးအပျော်လဲ၊ အဂ၊ တဂ၊ ဟံ၊ ဟံ၊ ကွဉ်စီ၊ ပှာတ ရှူး၊ မီးတု၊ ဆိဝဲဖဲတော်သွဉ်
- ၅ ခိဉ်အပူ လီ၊-မီးသကူးလဲ၊ အသးဒီးထံဉ်ဒြိဝါအိဉ်ပင်လီ၊ အသး၊
- ၆ ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒီး၊ တလဲ၊ န့ဒ်ဘဉ်ဝဲဘဉ်။ မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီး၊ စီ၊ န့ဒ်ခိဉ်ပှာတ ရှူး၊ ယဲဝဲလဲ၊ အလီ၊ ခံ၊ မီးလဲ၊ န့ဒ်ဝဲဆူတော်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူ၊ မီးထံဉ်လဲ၊
- ၇ ဒြိဝါအိဉ်ပင်လီ၊ အသး၊-မီးဘာ်ခှာ၊ လဲ၊ အအိဉ်ဃာ်အခိဉ်န့ဒ်၊ တအိဉ်ဆူဉ်တဉ်ဒီးဒြိဝါဘဉ်ဒီး၊ မှ်အအိဉ်ဆူထီဉ်အသးလဲ၊ အလီ၊ တပူ၊ ခဉ်
- ၈ တော်လီ၊ မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီး အပျော်လဲ၊ အဂ၊ တဂ၊ လဲ၊ အလဲ၊
- ၉ တု၊ ဆိဝဲဆူဘာ်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူ၊ လဲ၊ န့ဒ်ဝဲဒီးထံဉ်တော်ဒီး၊ နာ်ဝဲလီ၊-ပှာအဂုာ်ဒ်လဲဉ်၊ တဂ၊ ကွဲးအသးလဲ၊ အဘဉ် ဝဲ၊ ဆာထာ်ကျဲ ဝဲလဲ၊ တော်သံန့ဒ်၊
- ၁၀ အနာ်တပာ်ဒီးဘဉ်၊-မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီးအပျော်အဘိဉ် ကျဲ၊ ကျဲ၊ ကမိးဝဲဆူအတံ၊ အသကိး အအိဉ်လီ၊
- ၁၁ မှ်မုာ်နိုာ်မေရံန့ဒ်၊ ဟီဉ်ဆာထာ်ဝဲလဲ၊ မိလဲ၊ တော်သွဉ်ခိဉ်ပူ၊ အဃာ၊ လီ၊ မအသးဒ်န့ဒ်ဒီး ဟီဉ်ဝဲအဖာမုာ်သကူးလဲ၊ အသးဒီးကျဲ န့ဒ်လဲ၊
- ၁၂ တော်သွဉ်ခိဉ်အပူ၊-မီးထံဉ်ကလူးခံဂ၊ ကျဲ၊ ယဲဝဲလဲ၊ အကူအဖိးအဝါဆုဉ်နို၊ ဖဲယုဉ်ရှူးအမိဉ်ပင်လီ၊ အသးအလီ၊ န့ဒ်၊ လဲ၊ အခိဉ်တဂ၊ လဲ၊
- ၁၃ အခိဉ်တဂ၊ လီ၊ မီးအဝဲသ့ဉ် ခံး ဒိဉ်၊ နိုာ်ဒေ၊ နုဟီဉ် တဉ်မန့လဲဉ်၊ မီးအတော်ခံးဒိဉ်၊ အဂုာ်ဒ်အံ၊ ပှာလဲ၊ မိဉ်ယကစာ် မီးပင်လီ၊ ကျဲ
- ၁၄ ဒိဉ်၊ ဖဲလဲဉ်ဖဲလဲဉ်န့ဒ်၊ ယတသ့ဉ်ညှါဘဉ်။ တော်တဖဉ်န့ဒ်ခံးဝဲ
- ၁၅ ဝဲဒီး၊ ကဒါ၊ မိဉ်အသးဆူအလီ၊ ခံ၊ မီးထံဉ်ယုဉ်ရှူးဆာထာ်၊ မီးတသ့ဉ်
- ၁၆ ညှါ ဘဉ်ဝဲလဲ၊ အမုာ် ယုဉ် ရှူးတဉ် လီ၊ ယုဉ် ရှူးခံး ဒိဉ်၊ နိုာ်

- ၆၁၊ နုထီၣ်ထၣ်မန္တလဲၣ်၊ နုဆုမုၢ် မတၢတဂၤလဲၣ်၊ အတၢ်ဆီကမိၣ်လၢ
 အဝဲန့ၣ်၊ မုၢ်ပှၤပၤ၊ တၢသၣ်အလိၢ်ဒီးခံးဘၣ်ဒီ၊ ကစၢ်ဒၤ၊ နုမုၢ်လဲၤစီၣ်
 ကွံၣ်ဒီ၊ ဒီးနုပၣ်ဖဲလဲၣ်ဒဲလဲၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ခံးဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ်ယၢတက့ၢ်၊ ဒီးယကလဲၤ
 ၀၆ တံးန့ၢ်ဒီလိၤ။ ။ ယုၣ်ဂ္တးခံးဘၣ်ဒီ၊ နီၢ်မၤရံၤဒၤ၊ နီၢ်မၤ ရံၤကဒါ
 ဃီၤအသးဒီးခံးဘၣ်ဒီ၊ ရၤဘူနံၤဒၤ၊ (ပခံးတၢ်လၢ ရၤဘူနံၤန့ၣ်၊ မုၢ်သ
 ၀၇ ရၣ်) -ယုၣ်ဂ္တးခံးဘၣ်ဒီ၊ ထိးယၤတဂ့ၤ၊ ယတက့ၤထီၣ်ဒီးဘၣ်ဆူယ
 ပၢ်အအိၣ်ခံးဘၣ်၊ က့ၤတ့ၢ်ဆူယဒီပုၢ်ဝဲၢ် တဖၣ်အအိၣ်၊ ဒီး ခံးဘၣ်ဒီ
 လၢယက့ၤထီၣ်ဆူယပၢ်၊ ဒီးသုပၢ်အအိၣ်၊ ဒီးဆူယကစၢ်ဒီး သုကစၢ်အ
 ၀၈ အိၣ်တက့ၢ်။ ။ ပှၤမၤကဒါလ့ၣ်ဖိဒီၢ်မၤရံၤက့ၤခံးဘၣ်ထဲဘၣ်အပျဲၢ်အ
 ဝိၣ်လၢအထံၣ်ကစၢ်၊ ဒီးလၢအတၢ်ခံးဒီၤ လၢတၢ်တဖၣ်န့ၣ်လိၤ။
 ၀၉ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးလၢမုၢ်ခွဲန့ၣ် အကျါမုၢ်ခိၣ်ထံးတနံၤန့ၣ်၊ ဘၣ်မုၢ်
 တါလိၤဒီး၊ မုၢ်အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်ပှၤပှၤယုၣ်ဒါဒိဒီး၊ အိၣ်ဒိၣ်ဒိၣ်ကးတံၣ်
 ဃာ်တြၢအဒါမုၢ်ဒီး၊ ယုၣ်ဂ္တးယဲဒီးဆၢထၢလၢအသးကံၢ် ပှၤဒီးခံးဝဲ၊
 ၂၀ တၢ်အမုၢ်ခိၣ်အအိၣ်ဒီး သုတက့ၢ်။ ။ ဒီးခံးတၢ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ ဒုးန့ၣ်အစု
 လၣ်၊ ဒီးအကးလၢအိၣ်လိၤ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီး၊ အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်ထံၣ်က
 စၢ်ဒီး၊ အသးမုၢ်ထီၣ်ဝဲလိၤ။ မၤအသးဒ်န့ၣ်ဒီးယုၣ်ဂ္တးခံး ကဒီးဝဲ၊ တၢ်အ
 မုၢ်ခိၣ်အအိၣ်ဒီးသုတက့ၢ်၊ နီၣ်ယပၢ်မၤလိၤန့ၣ်ယခံးအဝဲဒီးန့ၣ်၊ ယကမၤလိၤ
 န့ၢ်သုခံလိၤ။
 ၂၂ တၢ်န့ၣ်တဖၣ်ခံး ဝဲဒီး၊ သါသဒိၣ်ဒိၣ်လၢ အလိၤဒီးခံးဒီ၊ ဒီးန့ၢ်သး
 ၂၃ စီဆံၣ်တက့ၢ်။ -ဒဲဒိၣ်ပှၤအဘိၣ်ကမၣ်လၢသုပျဲၢ်ကွံၣ်ဒီတဖၣ်န့ၣ်၊ ကဘၣ်
 ပျဲၢ်ကွံၣ် အသးလိၤ။ ဒီးဒဲဒိၣ်ပှၤအဘိၣ်ကမၣ်လၢ သုဟံးဃာ်ဒီတဖၣ်
 န့ၣ်၊ ကဘၣ်ဟံးဃာ်အသးလိၤ။
 ၂၄ ဒီးလၢယုၣ်ဂ္တးယဲန့ၣ်၊ ပှၤအိၣ်လၢပှၤတဆံခံၣ်အကျါစီၤ သိၤမၤကိး
 ၂၅ ဝဲလၢစီၤခံးမုၢ်တဂၤတအိၣ်ဘၣ်လၢအသးဘၣ်။ ။ မၤအသးဒ်
 န့ၣ်ဒီးအပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ် အဂၤတဖၣ်ခံးဒီ၊ ပထံၣ်ဘၣ်လံကစၢ်လံ။ ဒီးအ
 တၢ်ခံးဒီ၊ ယမုၢ်တထံၣ်ဘၣ်ထးအလိၢ် လၢအစုလၣ်ပှၤ၊ ဒီးယမုၢ်တ
 အူဘၣ်အပှၤ လိၢ်လၢယစုန့ၢ်၊ ဒီးယမုၢ်တဘူးဘၣ်အကပၤ အပှၤလၢ
 ယစုလၣ်ဘၣ်ဒီး၊ ယတန့ၣ်ဘၣ်ယဲဘၣ်။
 ၂၆ ဒီးဃိးနံၤအလိၢ်ခံးဒီး၊ အပျဲၢ်အဘိၣ်အိၣ်ကဒီးလၢအဟံၣ်ပှၤ၊ ဒီးစီၤ
 သိၤမၤကိးလၢ အကျါလိၤ။ ။ ကးတံၣ်ဃာ်အသးဒီး၊ ယုၣ်ဂ္တးယဲဆၢ
 ထၢလၢအသးကျါဒီးခံးဝဲ၊ တၢ်အမုၢ်ခိၣ်အအိၣ်ဒီး သုတက့ၢ်။
 ၂၇ တုၤန့ၤ တစုခံးဒီ သိၤမၤ၊ ယုၣ်ထီၣ်နုစုန့ၢ်ဖဲအံၤ၊ ဒီး ကွၢ်ယစုလၣ်၊ ဒီး

- ၀၁ တနီတကွန်း ။ စီးရှုံမိဂ်ပူးတရူးလဲထီဂ်၊ မီးတဲက့ထူး ပှင်လာ
အပွဲထီဂ်မီးညှဉ်ဗေဒိဂ်တကယထီဂ် ဆံသာတုဂ်ဆူခိလီ၊ အာထဲန့ဂ်
- ၀၂ ဘဂ်ဆဂ်မီး၊ ပှင်တယာ်ဘဂ် ။ ယှဉ်ရှူးခံးတဂ်ဒါ၊ တဲက့ထီဂ်
တဂ်ဒါဂ်လဲ၊ ဝါထီဂ်တကွန်း ။ မီးအပျှော်အဘိဂ် သ့ဂ်ညါလာ အမှော်ကစာ်
န့ဂ်မီး၊ သံကွာ်ဝဲလာ နဲဒဂ်၊ နမ့ဗတေ မတေလဲဂ်န့ဂ်၊ တတုဂ်ဘဂ်နီတဂါ
- ၀၃ လဂ်း ။ ယှဉ်ရှူးတဲထီ၊ မီးတံးန့ဂ်ကိဂ် မီးယှဉ်ဒါမီးညှဉ်ခွဲကိးဂ်
- ၀၄ န့ဂ်သီးလီ၊ ။ ယှဉ်ရှူးဝဲထာထာဂ်က့ထာထာသံမီး၊ ဝုးနဲဂ်အ
သးထာအပျှော်အဘိဂ်တစုအံ၊ မ့ဂ်အပွဲထီဂ်သာစုတစုလီ၊
- ၀၅ မအသးဂ်န့ဂ်မီး တုအဘိဂ် တဂ်ဒါဂ် လဲ၊ ဝါထီဂ်မီး၊ ယှဉ်ရှူးခံး
စီးရှုံမိဂ်ပူး တရူး၊ စီးထီးဂါအဒိဂ္ဂါစီး ရှုံမိဂ်ဒါ၊ မ့ဂ်အဲဂ် ယာအါန့ဂ်
အဝဲသ့ဂ်တဖဂ်န့ဂ်ဒါ ။ မီးအတံးခံး ဒါ၊ အဲဂ်ကစာ်ဒါ၊ နသ့ဂ်ညါလာ
ယအဲဂ်နုလီ၊ မီးခံးဘဂ်ဒါ၊ လှော်အိဂ်လှော်အိယသိဖိတကွန်း ။
- ၀၆ ခံးဒါကမီးပွဲထီဂ်ခဲဘိတဘိ၊ စီး ထီးဂါ အဒိဂ္ဂါစီး ရှုံမိဂ်ဒါ၊ နအဲဂ်
ယာဒါ ။ မီးအတံးခံးဒါ၊ အဲဂ်ကစာ်ဒါ၊ နသ့ဂ်ညါလာယအဲဂ်နုလီ၊
- ၀၇ မီးခံးဒါ၊ အံးက့ကွာ် က့ထာထာသိတကွန်း ။ မီးခံးဒါတုအပွဲ
ထီဂ်သာစုတစု၊ စီးထီးဂါအဒိဂ္ဂါစီး ရှုံမိဂ်ဒါ၊ နအဲဂ်ယာဒါ၊ နအဲဂ်ယာ
ဒါန့ဂ်၊ မ့ဂ်အံးဒါတု အပွဲထီဂ်သာဘိမီး၊ စီးပူးတရူး အသးတမုဂ်
ဘဂ်မီးခံးဒါ၊ ကစာ်ဒါ၊ နသ့ဂ်ညါ တဂ် လာဂ်လီ၊ နသ့ဂ်ညါ လာ ယ
- ၀၈ အဲဂ်နုလီ၊ ယှဉ်ရှူးခံးဒါ၊ လှော်အိဂ်လှော်အိယသိတကွန်း ။ ယခံး
နုလီထီလီ၊ လီလီ၊ လာနသးစာ်န့ဂ်၊ နကံာ်တုဂ် နသးလာနသီဂ် တ
ကိး၊ မီးဖဲဒဂ်နသးန့ဂ် နဟးလီ၊ မ့မ့ တုနသးပှ်မီး နကယှဉ်ထီဂ်နစု၊
မီးပုဂါ ကကံာ် တုဂ်နု၊ မီးကလဲမိဂ်နု ဆူတံာ်တမိဂ် ထဲဘဂ်နသး
- ၀၉ အလီလီ ။ မီးခံးတံးန့ဂ်မ့ဂ်အဖူးနဲဂ်လာစီးပူးတရူးကဖူးအိဂ်
ဖျါယှာအလဲအကပိ၊ ထာ အသံဒ်အံးဒ်န့အဂ်လီ၊ မီးခံးတံးန့ဂ်မီး၊
ခံးဘဂ်စီးပူးတရူး၊ ပိဂ်ယခဲတကွန်း
- ၁၀ မီးပုအိဂ်လာအသးဂါပှ်အယာလာအဘိဂ်ဘဂ်အဖာမ့ဂ်၊ မီးခံးဝဲ၊
မ့ဗတေလာ အကယှဉ်လီ နတဂါလဲဂ်ကစာ်ဒါ၊ အပျှော်လာယှဉ် ရှူး
အဲဂ်ဒါတဂါန့ဂ်ပိဂ်အခဲမီး၊ စီးပူးတရူးကဖါ ဃီအသးကွာ်ဝဲမီး ခံး
- ၁၁ ယှဉ်ရှူးကစာ်ဒါ၊ အဝဲတဂါအံ၊ ကမအသးဂ်လဲဂ် ။ ယှဉ်ရှူး
ခံးဒါ၊ အဝဲတဂါအံယသး မ့ဂ်အိဂ် လာအဘိဂ် တုယတဲက့မီး၊ မ့ဂ်
- ၁၂ အဘဂ်ဃာ်မီးနုလီလဲ လဲဂ်၊ နဲဒဂ်အံးပိဂ်ယခဲတကွန်း ။ မအသးဂ်န့ဂ်မီး
တံာ်ယှဉ်ထီလီ လာဖိပှ်ဝဲအကျါ၊ လာ အပျှော်တဂါ န့ဂ်၊ တသံအဲဂ်

ဆဋ္ဌိတီ၊ ဆဋ္ဌိဆဋ္ဌိဒိ၊ လာတသံဆဋ္ဌိတဋ္ဌိနုဋ္ဌိယုဋ္ဌိစူး တစံဝဲဆဋ္ဌိ၊ မှီအ
စံဝဲ၊ အဝဲတဂါအံလသံ၊ မှီအိဋ္ဌိလ၊ အအိဋ္ဌိတု၊ ယဟဲကွ၊ မိ၊ မှီအ
ဆဋ္ဌိဆဋ္ဌိဒိ၊ နုဋ္ဌိလိ၊

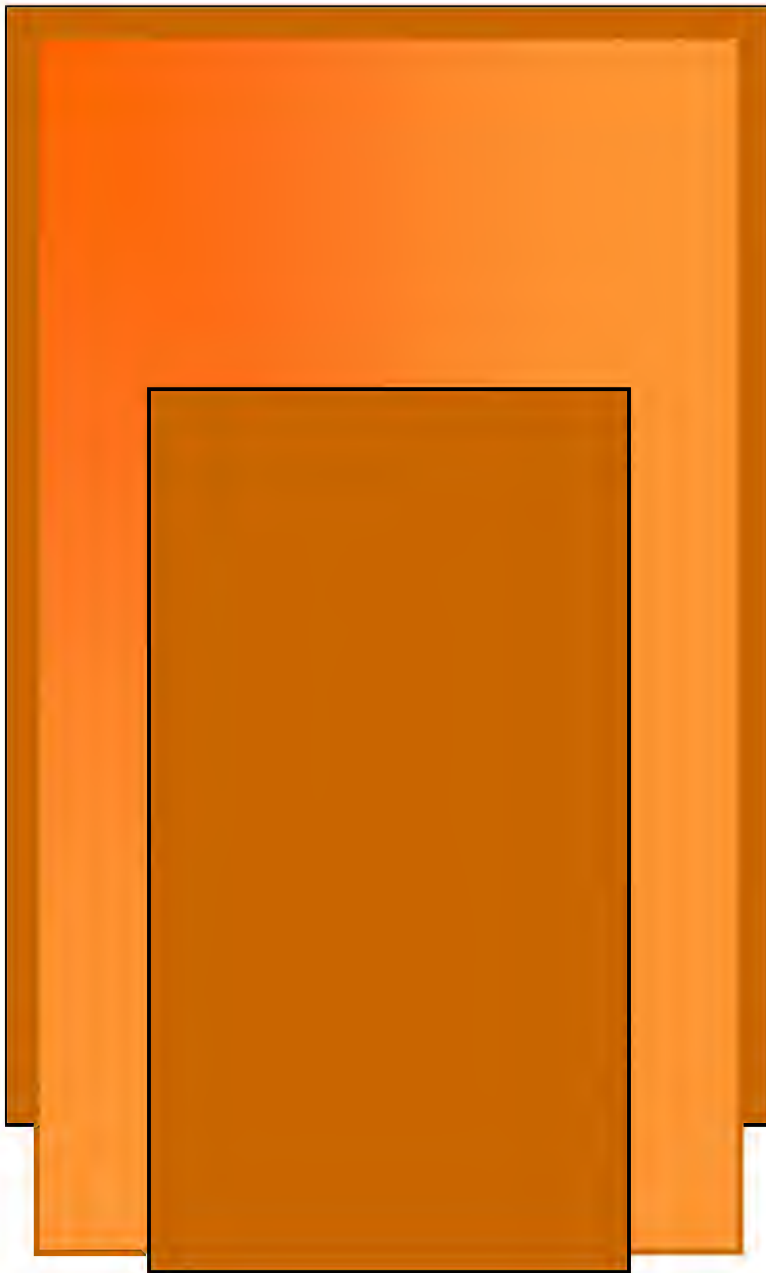
၂၇ အပျိုအဘိဋ္ဌိတဂါနုဋ္ဌိ၊ မှီပျိုလိ၊ အအုဋ္ဌိအသးလ၊ တဂါ တဖဋ္ဌိနုဋ္ဌိ
အဂါ၊ မိကွဲးတဂါတဖဋ္ဌိအံလိ၊ မိပထုဋ္ဌိညါလ၊ အတဂါအုဋ္ဌိအသးနုဋ္ဌိ၊
မှီအမှီအတီလိ၊

၂၈ မိယုဋ္ဌိစူးမ၊ တဂါလ၊ အဂါပဋ္ဌိအါခံလိ၊ မိကယဲတဂါတဖဋ္ဌိ
နုဋ္ဌိ တစံမိတစံ၊ တစံ မိကစံ၊ မှီကွဲးအသးမိယဆိကမိဋ္ဌိ လာလိ
လာအထွဲဝဲအသးနုဋ္ဌိဟိဋ္ဌိမိဋ္ဌိတဋ္ဌိ အဋ္ဌိ၊

(အနုဋ္ဌိ)

[Faint, mostly illegible text in Burmese script, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]





20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,

Thank you that this PDF Ebook
has been released so that we are able
to learn more about you and wiser versions.
Please help it to have wide circulation
Please help the people responsible for
making this Ebook available.

Please help them to be able to have more
resources available to help others.
Please help them to have all the resources,
the funds, the strength and the time that they
need and ask for in order to be able
to keep working for You.

I pray that you would encourage them and
that you protect them physically and
spiritually, and the work & ministry that
they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them
or their work and projects, or slow them down.
Please help them to find Godly friends who
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation
for their consistent use.

Remind me to pray for them often as this
will help and encourage them.

Please give them your wisdom and
understanding so they can better follow you,
and I ask you to do
these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

Thank you for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

Prayers

and

a Few Resources

Ideas and Ebooks (Livres / Libros)

For your Consideration

Glad to have this New Testament ?

Help us by PRAYING for us !!

Invest in your own Eternity
Spend time praying !

(thank you)

SHARE THIS PDF (E-Book) with your Friends
So that they will have a stronger
Spiritual Life ALSO

Concerning Christians and Christianity

1. Christians are those who follow the teachings of Jesus Christ.

2. The Teachings of Jesus Christ are explained in the book called the Gospel (Injil) or the New Testament.

3. The New Testament is the First Place to find and record the teachings of Jesus Christ, by those who actually knew Him.

4. The New Testament has never been disproved **archeologically** or **historically**. It has and remains accurate.

5. The New Testament Predicts that certain events will happen in the Future.

7. The Reliability of the Old Testament and the New Testament are clear indications of the accuracy of the New Testament.

6. Jesus Christ did Not fail in His mission on Earth.

9. Jesus Christ Pre-existed. This means that He existed BEFORE the Creation of the World.

10. When Christians worship Jesus Christ, they are NOT worshiping another Human being.

11. Jesus Christ did not become God by performing good works.

12. Christians cannot perform good works in order to go to Heaven. Those who want to find God must admit they are not able to be Perfect or Holy, and that they need the help of God to help them get rid of their Sins.

14. More than 500 Million Christians around the world today are NOT Roman Catholic. The Vatican does NOT speak for Christianity in many situations.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (2)

15. Judas did NOT die in the place of Jesus Christ on the cross.

16. Jesus Christ had no motive to escape his fate. Jesus Christ was born to communicate His message of Hope and Redemption for mankind.

17. Without the **Blood of Jesus**, it would be **impossible** for those who believe in Jesus Christ to be saved, to have Eternal Life.

18. Christians worship **ONE** God, NOT three Gods.

19. In True Christianity, Historically, **the Trinity is =**

- a) God the Father
- b) God the Son
- c) God the Holy Spirit

20. The worship of Angels or Created Beings, or Creatures or anything except God (God the Father, God the Son [Jesus Christ], and God the Holy Spirit, is forbidden.

21. The Trinity IS NOT = Mary, Joseph and Jesus

22. The Trinity is NOT = Jesus, Joseph and God the Father

23. Gabriel is NOT another name for Jesus Christ.

24. Anyone can become a Christian if they want to.

25. Christianity IS not something that can be done EXTERNALLY. A person is a Christian because of what they believe **in their Heart**, inside of them. Their own **sincerity before God** is the true test.

26. Those who accept an electronic mark [666] for the purchase of goods, in their right hand or forehead are NOT able to become Christians.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (3)

People are innocent if they do not know and have no way of knowing that they are doing wrong. The Christian God places the knowledge of good and bad in the hearts of each and every individual.

No one except God is Holy.

It is wrong to murder innocent people.

It is wrong to kill Christians who have not actively harmed anyone.

People are NOT Christians simply because their family is "Christian".

People are NOT Christian because they are born INTO a "Christian" family.

A person cannot become a Christian "AUTOMATICALLY".

No one can be BORN a Christian, but becoming a true Christian will guarantee Eternal Life, in Heaven and with God.

The Presumption that a person is a Christian simply because they are going into a Church and sitting there is False.

Churches have people inside of them that are NOT Christian, but they want to learn more about God.

A Church, or a Church Official CANNOT MAKE anyone a Christian.

Christians do NOT convert anyone by Force, because this action is a violation of the CHOICES that GOD alone is able to make. To **force** others would suggest that God is weak, and cannot do this by Himself. The Christian God has much Strength but uses it to show love and help in this life, not unkindness.

Only God could FORCE someone to do something against their will, and the Creator of the Universe does NOT behave in that manner.

The Choice of what to believe or not to believe is up to Each individual, who must make up their own mind, of their free will.

There is no way to impose Christianity on anyone by Force.

Conversions by Force to Islam are NOT recognized by GOD or Christians.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (4)

Those who are converted from Christianity to Islam by Force or coercion, are Still Christian, AND **STILL** considered Christian.

Once a person is recognized by God as a genuine Christian, they are "sealed" permanently. There is no way for any Human to change this.

Forcing any Christian to say that they convert or accept Islam simply makes that Christian *state* something which is FALSE. There is no such thing as Genuine conversion that God can recognize OUT of Christianity, if that person was a Christian.

To suggest that Christians could be converted by Force, actually means (signifies) that there are actions that humans can take that can FORCE God somehow to UNDO or ALTER what He has done. This is not the case. Actions that Humans Force other Humans to take are **not recognized** by God as a **true** Change of Mind, or a **Change of Heart**.

Once a person becomes a Christian, All of their sins (past, present, and future) are forgiven. They are reconciled to God for Eternity, and nothing can change this. **Forced Conversions to Islam are not considered Valid either by God or Christians**. No one can undo in the Heart of a person, what God can do. The link between a Christian and God is a link that Cannot be broken. *Saying* anything to the contrary will not alter or change this.

Christians do not Depend on their sanctuaries or Church buildings in order to meet with God. Harming a building **against the God who made the Universe** is not a genuine sign of success or progress. Christians simply make use of any buildings. Christians are able to meet and pray and talk to God by themselves, *without* a Church building and without a Priest or Pastor. God is always with them.

Harming a Church building simply proves that some people are afraid of Church Buildings. That is all. The Earliest Christians did not have Churches or Buildings for Hundreds of Years.

Harming a Church Building does not harm God, and it does not harm Christians. It simply makes them go and use a different building, or to meet without one.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (5)

Some people have not examined churches very much. **MANY** are very simple and do NOT have decorations or much *inside* of them. In Christianity, this is intentional. This symbolism is on purpose, intending to signify that the **INNER LIFE** of the Christian, is what is important to God, and NOT the building in which people worship.

Man looks on the external and outward appearance. **GOD** looks on the inner heart of each individual.

There would be no reason for anyone to become upset, if they did not think that Christianity was making progress. Those who are upset are upset because Christianity has answers, reasons and arguments that do not seem to be defeated. God is big enough to defend himself.

If Christianity is false, it should be possible to explain to Christians why and how Christianity is false. Killing or harming Christians is only an excuse, a method of hiding from the reality that intellectual conversation and explanations of those who are violent do NOT have the answers to defend with kindness or reason what they believe.

Christians believe that almost all violence is a waste of time. It does not accomplish what it is "supposed" to accomplish. Those who have arguments are able to advance those and explain them to others. Those who do not use violence instead. This method does not convince Christians or others to adopt methods of violence.

People become like the God they serve. If the God they serve is unkind and unmerciful, that is what the followers become. If the God being worshiped is cruel and mean to women and children, then that is what the followers of that God usually will become.

Jesus Christ is love. Christians try to be loving.

People have the **option** of accepting to believe in the Teachings of Jesus Christ in the New Testament or rejecting those teaching. The choice in this life is **up to each person**. God is the one who makes His own rules. Thankfully, the God of this world decided to use Love and kindness to explain Himself so that all of us would have a chance to learn and to experience the unconditional love of Jesus Christ. (books are listed in this Ebook. Those who want to refute Christianity may want to start by refuting the books listed in this PDF)

Concerning Christians and Christianity (6)

True Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are not Christians. Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are Islamic or from any other faith.

Christians are NOT afraid to talk about the weakness of Christianity, if that is a topic someone else wants to discuss.

Christians will not stone you or harm you because you disagree with them.

Christian will not make you slave IF you do NOT convert to Christianity.

Those who truly believe in the TRUTH of what they claim to believe are NOT afraid to discuss the content of what they believe with other people.

Christians may share with you that you are not 100% perfect and Holy, and Christians will Admit and acknowledge that THEY are NOT perfect or Holy.

Christians admit that they need a savior, that they cannot be good enough on their own, and that they cannot perform ENOUGH good and HOLY actions to please God. That is the starting point for anyone to become a Christian.

Those who engage Christians in discussions about religion should be willing to look at the history, the archeology, the science and all of the aspects of religion and the books that they use or defend. That is simply being honest. And those who seek spiritual truth are NOT afraid to discuss honestly issues of religion.

IF GOD is GOD, then GOD will STILL be GOD after a conversation takes place. Those who follow God should be willing to think and use the mind that God gave to them. IF God gave people a mind, HE expects them to use it. Discussions are part of the use of the mind.

There is a lot of history about OTHER religions that can be found in the West. In other nations, FEAR of being wrong induces and provokes censorship. But history can be proven and demonstrated. **The Dead Sea Scrolls were found in 1947-48.** Those scrolls contained the Jewish Old Testament. They were **dated scientifically to be 200 years OLDER than the time of Jesus Christ.** The Jewish Old Testament has NOT been changed or altered. This is simply a scientific and historic Fact.

God Preserves His Word. His word is the Old and New Testament. **IF you are seeking truth, what do you have to fear from Truth ?**

Concerning History and the Early Church

Christians do NOT pray to MARY. The Bible never teaches to Pray to Mary. Mary was born a human sinner, and became a Christ-follower.

Prayers to ANY Human (Except Jesus Christ, who was God who became Human for a short time) is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Statues, which is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Icons, which is a Graven Image, which is ALSO IDOLATRY.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Mary.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Saints, as this would be blasphemy, and taking worship and adoration away from God.

It is the Mediation of Jesus Christ alone which serves to communicate between God and Man, and NOT any other Human.

Christians know which books of the Bible are part of the Bible and belong in the Bible. There is a great deal of evidence and documentation over the whole world for the conclusion, about which books belong in the Bible.

Some books may help to clarify or explain (these are Free Books):

For those who read English:

- 1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, by John Mendham - 1950
- 2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler
- 3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler
- 4) The worship of Mary [proven to be Unbiblical] by James Endell Tyler

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

Concerning History and the Early Church

We recommend, for your potential consideration, the following books:

1) **The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, with copious notes from the Caroline books compiled by order of Charlemagne** - by Rev John Mundham - 1850

2) **Image worship in the Church of Rome** by James Endell Tyler

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the primitive church and to involve contradictory and irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself (1847)

3) **Primitive Christian Worship** by James Endell Tyler

Primitive christian worship, or, The evidence of Holy Scripture and the church, concerning the invocation of saints and angels, and the blessed Virgin Mary (1840)

4) **The worship of Mary** by James Endell Tyler

5) **The Pope of Rome and the popes of the Oriental Orthodox Church**

by Caesarius Tondini (1875) also makes for interesting reading, even though it is a Roman Catholic work which was approved with the Nihil Obstat (not indexed by the inquisition) notice.

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

Concerning History and the Roman Catholic Church

Historic Information on the Roman Catholic Church can be found - in online searches - under the words:

papal, roman catholic, papist, popish, romanist, vatican, popery, romish,

There are many free Ebooks available online and at Google that cover these topics.

There is of course the standard works on the proven history of the Vatican:

The Two Babylons by Alexander Hislop, which uses more than 200 ancient Latin and Greek sources.

The Roman Schism illustrated from the Records of the Early Roman Catholic Church
by Rev. Ferreval.

Those who have trouble with Vatican documents concerning early Church Councils should conduct their own research into a document called the "Donation of Constantine", which was the false land grant from the Roman Emperors to the Vatican.

**Saved - How To become a
Christian
how to be saved**

**A Christian is someone
who believes the
following**

*Steps to Take in order to become a
true Christian, to be Saved & Have a
real relationship & genuine
experience with the real God*

**Read, understand, accept and
believe the following verses from
the Bible:**

**1. All men are sinners and fall short
of God's perfect standard**

Romans 3: 23 states that
For all have sinned, and come short of
the glory of God;

2. Sin - which is imperfection in our lives - denies us eternal life with God. But God sent his son Jesus Christ as a gift to give us freely Eternal Life by believing on Jesus Christ.

Romans 6: 23 states

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

3. You can be saved, and you are saved by Faith in Jesus Christ. You cannot be saved by your good works, because they are not "good enough". But God's good work of sending Jesus Christ to save us, and our response of believing - of having faith - in Jesus Christ, that is what saves each of us.

Ephesians 2: 8-9 states

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

4. God did not wait for us to become perfect in order to accept or unconditionally love us. He sent Jesus Christ to save us, even though we are sinners. So Jesus Christ died to save us from our sins, and to save us from eternal separation from God.

Romans 5:8 states

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

5. God loved the world so much that He sent his one and only Son to die, so that by believing in Jesus Christ, we obtain Eternal Life.

John 3: 16 states

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

6. If you believe in Jesus Christ, and in what he did on the Cross for us, by dying there for us, you know for a

**fact that you have been given
Eternal Life.**

1 John 5: 13 states

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

7. If you confess your sins to God, he hears you take this step, and you can know for sure that He does hear you, and his response to you is to forgive you of those sins, so that they are not remembered against you, and not attributed to you ever again.

1 John 1: 9 states

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

If you believe these verses, or want to believe these verses, pray the following:

" Lord Jesus, I need you. Thank you for dying on the cross for my sins. I open the door of my life and ask you

to save me from my sins and give me eternal life. Thank you for forgiving me of my sins and giving me eternal life. I receive you as my Savior and Lord. Please take control of the throne of my life. Make me the kind of person you want me to be. Help me to understand you, and to know you and to learn how to follow you. Free me from all of the things in my life that prevent me from following you. In the name of the one and only and true Jesus Christ I ask all these things now, Amen".

Does this prayer express your desire to know God and to want to know His love ? If you are sincere in praying this prayer, Jesus Christ comes into your heart and your life, just as He said he would.

It often takes courage to decide to become a Christian. It is the right decision to make, but It is difficult to fight against part of ourselves that wants to hang on, or to find against that part of our selves that has trouble changing. The good news is

that you do not need to change yourself. Just Cry out to God, pray and he will begin to change you. God does not expect you to become perfect before you come to Him. Not at all...this is why He sent Jesus...so that we would not have to become perfect before being able to know God.

**Steps to take once you have asked
Jesus to come into your life**

Find the following passages in the Bible and begin to read them:

- 1. Read Psalm 23 (in the middle of the Old Testament - the 1st half of the Bible)**
- 2. Read Psalm 91**
- 3. Read the Books in the New Testament (in the Bible) of John, Romans & I John**
- 4. Tell someone of your prayer and your seeking God. Share that with someone close to you.**
- 5. Obtain some of the books on the list of books, and begin to read**

them, so that you can understand more about God and how He works.
6. Pray, that is - just talk to and with God, thank Him for saving you, and tell him your fears and concerns, and ask him for help and guidance.
7. email or tell someone about the great decision you have made today
!!!

Does the "*being saved*" process only work for those who believe ?

**For the person who is not yet saved, their understanding of 1) their state of sin and 2) God's personal love and care for them, and His desire and ability to save them....is what enables anyone to become saved.
So yes, the "being saved" process works only for those**

who believe in Jesus Christ and Him only, and place their faith in Him and in His work done on the Cross.

...and if so , then how does believing save a person?

Believing saves a person because of what it allows God to do in the Heart and Soul of that person.

But it is not simply the fact of a "belief". The issue is not having "belief" but rather what we have a belief about.

IF a person believes in **Salvation by Faith Alone in Jesus Christ** (ask us by email if this is not clear), then **That belief** saves them. Why ? because they are magical ? No, because of the sovereignty of God, because of what God does to them, when they ask him into their heart & life. When a person decides to place their faith in Jesus Christ and **ask Him** to forgive them of

their sins and invite Jesus Christ into their life & heart, **this** is what saves them – *because of* what God does for them at that moment in time.

At that moment in time when they sincerely believe and ask God to save them (as described above), God takes the life of that person, and in accordance with the will of that human, having requested God to save them from their sins through Jesus Christ – God takes that person's life and sins [all sins past, present and future], and allocates them to the category: of "*one of those people who Accepted the Free Gift of Eternal Salvation that God offers*".

From that point forward, their sins are no longer counted against them, because that is an account that is paid by the shed blood of Jesus Christ. And there is no person that could ever sin so much, that God's love would not be good enough for them, or that would somehow not be able to be covered by the penalty of

death that Jesus Christ paid the price for. (otherwise, sin would be more powerful than Jesus Christ – which is not true).

Sometimes, People have trouble believing in Jesus Christ because of two extremes:

First the extreme that they are *not* sinners (usually, this means that a person has not committed a "serious" sin, such as "murder", but God says that **all sins separates us from God**, even supposedly-small sins. We – as humans – tend to evaluate sin into more serious and less serious categories, because we do not understand just how serious "small" sin is).

Since we are all sinners, we all have a need for God, in order to have eternal salvation.

Second the extreme that they are *not good enough* for Jesus Christ to save them. This is basically done by those who reject the Free offer of Salvation by Christ Jesus because those people are -literally – **unwilling**

to believe. After death, they will believe, but they can only chose Eternal Life BEFORE they die. The fact is that all of us, are not good enough for Jesus Christ to save them. That is why Paul wrote in the Bible "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23).

Thankfully, that is not the end of the story, because he also wrote " For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."(Romans 6: 23)

That Free offer of salvation is clarified in the following passage:

John 3: 16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.
17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

Prayers that count

The prayers that God hears

We don't make the rules any more than you do. We just want to help others know how to reach God, and know that God cares about them personally.

The only prayers that make it to Heaven where God dwells are those prayers that are prayed directly to Him "through Jesus Christ" or "*in the name of Jesus Christ*".

God hears our prayers because we obey the method that God has established for us to be able to reach him. If we want Him to hear us, then we must use the methods that He has given us to communicate with Him.

And he explains - in the New Testament - what that method is: talking to God (praying) in accordance with God's will - and coming to Him in the name of Jesus Christ. Here are some examples of that from the New Testament:

(Acts 3:6) Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

(Acts 16:18) And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

(Acts 9:27) But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

(2 Cor 3:4) And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: (i.e. toward God)

(Gal 4:7) Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

(Eph 2:7) That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding [spiritual] riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

(Phil 4:7) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

(Acts 4:2) Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

(Rom 1:8) First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

(Rom 6:11) Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin,

but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 6:23) For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 15:17) I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.

(Rom 16:27) To God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

(1 Pet 4:11) ...if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

(Gal 3:14) That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the [Holy] Spirit through faith.

(Titus 3:6) Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

(Heb 13:21) Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Anyone who has questions is encouraged to contact us by email, with the address that is posted on our website.

Note for Foreign Language and International Readers & Users

Foreign Language Versions of the Introduction and Postscript/Afterword will be included (hopefully) in future editions.

IF a person wanted to become a Christian, what would they pray ?

God, I am praying this to you so that you will help me. Please help me to want to know you better. Please help me to become a Christian.

God I admit that I am not perfect. I understand that you cannot allow anyone into Heaven who is not perfect and Holy. I understand that if I believe in Jesus Christ and in what He did, that God you will see my life through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ, and that this will allow me to have eternal life and know that I am going to Heaven.

God, I admit that I have sin and things in my life that are not perfect. I know I have sinned in my life. Please forgive me of my sins. I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, that He came to Earth to save those who ask Him, and that He died to pay the penalty for all of my sins.

I understand that Jesus physically died and physically arose from the dead, and that God can forgive me because of the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ. I thank you for dying for me, and for paying the price for my sins. I accept to believe in you, and I thank you Lord God from all of my heart for your help and for sending your Son to die and raise from the Dead.

I pray that you would help me to read your word the Bible. I renounce anything in my life, my thoughts and my actions that is not from you, and I do this in the name of Jesus Christ. Help me to not be spiritually deceived. Help me to grow and learn how to have a strong Christian walk for you, and to be a good example, with your help. Help me to have and develop a love of your word the Bible, and please bring to my life, people and situations that will help me to understand how to live my life as your servant. Help me to learn how to share the good news with those who may be willing to learn or to know. I ask these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you for what you have done for me, Amen.

Please Remember: Christianity is NEVER forced. No one can force anyone to become a Christian. God does NOT recognize any desire for Him, unless it is genuine and motivated from the inside of each of us.

Prayers for help to God

In MANY LANGUAGES

For YOU, for US, for your Family

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available. Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they

5 minutos a ayudar excepto otros - diferencie eterno

Dios querido,

gracias que se ha lanzado este nuevo testamento de modo que poder aprender más sobre usted. Ayude por favor a la gente responsable de hacer este Ebook disponible. Ayúdele por favor a poder trabajar rápidamente, y haga que más Ebooks disponible por favor le ayuda a tener todos los recursos, los fondos, la fuerza y el tiempo que necesitan para poder guardar el trabajar para usted.

Ayude por favor a los que sean parte del equipo que les ayuda sobre una base diaria. Por favor déles la fuerza para continuar y para dar a cada uno de ellos la comprensión espiritual para el trabajo que usted quisiera que hicieran. Ayude por favor a cada uno de ellos a no tener miedo y a no recordar que usted es el dios que contesta a rezo y que está a cargo de todo.

Ruego que usted los animara, y que usted los proteja, y el trabajo y el ministerio que están contratados adentro. Ruego que usted los protegiera contra las fuerzas espirituales que podrían dañarlas o retardarlas abajo. Ayúdeme por favor cuando utilizo este nuevo testamento también para pensar en ellas de modo que pueda rogar para ellas y así que pueden continuar ayudando a más gente Ruego que usted me diera un amor de su palabra santa, y que usted me daría la sabiduría y el discernimiento espirituales para conocerle mejor y para entender los tiempos que estamos adentro y cómo ocuparse de las dificultades que me enfrentan con cada día. Señor God, me ayuda a desear conocerle mejor y desear ayudar a otros cristianos en mi área y alrededor del mundo. Ruego que usted diera el Web site y los de Ebook el equipo y los que trabajan en que les ayudan su sabiduría. Ruego que usted ayudara a los miembros individuales de su familia (y de mi familia) espiritual a no ser engañado, pero entenderle y desear aceptarle y seguir de cada manera. y pido que usted haga estas cosas en el nombre de Jesús, amen, ¿

(por qué lo hacemos tradujeron esto a muchas idiomas? Porque necesitamos a tanto rezo como sea posible, y a tanta gente que ruega para nosotros y el este ministerio tan a menudo como sea posible. Gracias por su ayuda. El rezo es una de las mejores maneras que usted puede ayudarnos más).

Hungarian

Hungary, Hungarian, Hungary Hungarian Magyar Prayer Jezus Krisztus
Imadsag hoz Isten Hogyan viselkedni Imadkozik hoz tud hall az en m
viselkedni kerdez ad segit számomra

Hungarian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Hungarian Language

Beszélő -hoz Isten , a Alkotó -ból Világegyetem , a Lord :

1. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz imádkozik a
dolog amit Vennem kell imádkozik

2. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz hisz ön és
elfogad amit akrsz így csinálni életemmel , helyett én
feleml az én -m saját akarat (szándék) fenti öné.

3. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz nem enged az én -m
fél -ből ismeretlen -hoz válik a kifogás , vagy a alap értem
nem -hoz szolgál you.

4. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz lát és -hoz megtanul
hogyan viselkedni volna a szellemi erő Szükségem van (
átmenő -a szó a Biblia) egy) részére a esemény előre és b
betű) részére az én -m saját személyes szellemi utazás.

5. Amit ön Isten akar add nekem segít -hoz akar -hoz szolgál
Ön több

6. Amit ön akar emlékeztet én -hoz -val beszél ön
prayerwhen) Én csalódott vagy -ban nehézség , helyett
kipróbálás -hoz határozat dolog én magam egyetlen átmenő
az én -m emberi erő.

7. Amit ön akar add nekem Bölcsesség és egy szív töltött - val Bibliai Bölcsesség azért ÉN akar szolgál ön több hatékonyan.

8. Amit ön akar adjon nekem egy -t vágy -hoz dolgozószoba -a szó , a Biblia ,(a Új Végrendelet Evangélium -ból Budi), -ra egy személyes alap

9. amit ön akar ad segítség számomra azért Én képes -hoz észrevesz dolog -ban Biblia (-a szó) melyik ÉN tud személyesen elmond -hoz , és amit akarat segítsen nekem ért amit akrsz én -hoz csinál életemben.

10. Amit ön akar add nekem nagy ítélőképesség , -hoz ért hogyan viselkedni megmagyaráz -hoz másikkak ki ön , és amit ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni megtanul hogyan viselkedni megtanul és tud hogyan viselkedni kiáll mellett ön és én -a szó (a Biblia)

11. Amit ön akar hoz emberek (vagy websites) életemben ki akar -hoz tud ön és én , ki van erős -ban -nk pontos megértés -ből ön (Isten); és Amit ön akar hoz emberek (vagy websites) életemben ki lesz képes -hoz bátorít én -hoz pontosan megtanul hogyan viselkedni feloszt a Biblia a szó -ból igazság (2 Komócsin 215:).

12. Amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul -hoz volna nagy megértés körülbelül melyik Biblia változat van legjobb , melyik van a leg--bb pontos , és melyik birtokol a leg--bb szellemi erő & erő , és melyik változat egyeztet -val a eredeti kézirat amit ön ihletett a írői hivatás -ból Új Végrendelet -hoz ír.

13. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra -hoz használ időm -ban egy jó út , és nem -hoz elpusztít időm -ra Hamis vagy üres módszer közelebb kerülni -hoz Isten (de amit van nem

hűségese Bibliai), és hol azok módszer termel nem hosszú ideje vagy tartós szellemi gyümölcs.

14. Amit ön akar ad segítség számomra -hoz ért mit tenni keres -ban egy templom vagy egy istentisztelet helye , mi fajta -ból kérdés -hoz kérdez , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz talál hívők vagy egy lelkész -val nagy szellemi bölcsesség helyett könnyű vagy hamis válaszol.

15. amit ön akar okoz én -hoz emlékszik -hoz memorizál -a szó a Biblia (mint Rómaiak 8), azért ÉN tud volna ez szívemben és volna az én -m törődik előkészített , és lenni kész ad egy válaszol -hoz másikkak -ból remél amit Nekem van körülbelül ön.

16. Amit ön akar hoz segít számomra azért az én -m saját teológia és tételek -hoz egyetérteni -a szó , a Biblia és amit ön akar folytatódik segíteni neki én tud hogyan az én -m megértés -ból doktrína lehet közművesített azért az én -m saját élet , életmód és megértés folytatódik -hoz lenni záró -hoz amit akrsz ez -hoz lenni értem.

17. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szellemi bepillantás (következtetés) több és több , és amit hol az én -m megértés vagy észrevétel -ból ön van nem pontos , amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul ki Jézus Krisztus hűségese van.

18. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni szétválaszt akármi hamis rítusok melyik Nekem van függés -ra , -ból -a tiszta tanítás -ban Biblia , ha akármi miből Én alábbiak van nem -ból Isten , vagy van ellenkező -hoz amit akrsz -hoz tanít minket körülbelül alábbiak ön.

19. Amit akármilyen kényszerítéssel rosszat akar nem eltesz akármilyen szellemi megértés melyik Nekem van , de eléggé amit ÉN akar megtartani a tudás -ból hogyan viselkedni tud ön és én nem -hoz lenni tévedésben lenni ezekben a napokban -ból szellemi csalás.

20. Amit ön akar hoz szellemi erő és segít számomra azért ÉN akar nem -hoz lenni része a Nagy Esés El vagy -ból akármilyen mozgalom melyik akar lenni lelkileg utánzó -hoz ön és én -hoz -a Szent Szó

21. Amit ha van akármilyen amit Nekem van megtett életemben , vagy bármilyen módon amit Nekem van nem alperes -hoz ön ahogy ettem kellett volna volna és ez minden megakadályozás én -ből egyik gyaloglás veled , vagy birtoklás megértés , amit ön akar hoz azok dolog / válasz / esemény vissza bele az én -m törődik , azért ÉN akar lemondni öket nevében Jézus Krisztus , és mind az összes -uk hat és következmény , és amit ön akar helyettesít akármilyen üresség ,sárgaság vagy kétségbeesés életében -val a Öröm -ből Lord , és amit ÉN akar lenni több fókuszálva tanulás -hoz követ ön mellett olvasó -a szó , a Biblia

22. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szemek azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni világosan lát és felismer ha van egy Nagy Csatlós körülbelül Szellemi téma , hogyan viselkedni ért ez jelenség (vagy ezek esemény) -ből egy Bibliai perspektíva , és amit ön akar add nekem bölcsesség -hoz tud és így amit ÉN akar megtanul hogyan viselkedni segít barátaim és szeretett egyek (rokon) nem lenni része it.

23. Amit ön akar biztosít amit egyszer az én -m szemek van kinyitott és az én -m törődik ért a szellemi jelentőség -ből időszaki esemény bevétele hely a világon , amit ön akar előkészíti szívem elfogadtatni magam -a igazság , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem ért hogyan viselkedni talál bátorság és

erő átmenő -a Szent Szó , a Biblia. Nevében Jézus Krisztus ,
Én kérdezek mindezekért igazol kívánságom -hoz lenni -ban
megállapodás -a akarat , és Én kérdezés részére -a
bölcesség és kicsit bérelni szerelem -ből Igazság Ámen

=====

Több alul -ból Oldal
Hogyan viselkedni volna Örökélet

=====

Vagyunk boldog ha ez oldalra dől (-ból imádság kereslet -
hoz Isten) van képes -hoz támogat ön. Mi ért ez május nem
lenni a legjobb vagy a leg--bb hatásos fordítás. Mi ért amit
vannak sok különböző ways -ból kifejezhető gondolkodás és
szöveg. Ha önnek van egy javaslat részére egy jobb fordítás
, vagy ha tetszene neked -hoz fog egy kicsi összeg -ból idő
-hoz küld javaslatok hozzánk , lesz lenni ételadag ezer -ból
más emberek is , ki akarat akkor olvas a közművesített
fordítás. Mi gyakran volna egy Új Végrendelet elérhető -ban
-a nyelv vagy -ban nyelvek amit van ritka vagy régi. Ha ön
látszó részére egy Új Végrendelet -ban egy különleges nyelv
, legyen szíves ír hozzánk. Is , akarunk hogy biztosak
legyünk és megpróbál -hoz kommunikál amit néha ,
megtesszük felajánl könyv amit van nem Szabad és amit
csinál ár pénz. De ha ön nem tud ad néhányuk elektronikus
könyv , mi tud gyakran csinál egy cserél -ből elektronikus
könyv részére segít -val fordítás vagy fordítás dolgozik.
Csinálsz nem kell lenni profi munkás , csak kevés szabályos
személy akit érdekel ételadag. Önnek kellene volna egy
számítógép vagy önnek kellene volna belépés -hoz egy
számítógép -on -a helyi könyvtár vagy kollégium vagy
egyetem , óta azok általában volna jobb kapcsolatok -hoz
Internet.

=====

Parlando al dio, il creatore dell'universo, il signore:

1. che dareste me al coraggio pregare le cose di che ho bisogno per pregare

2. che dareste me al coraggio crederli ed accettare che cosa desiderate fare con la mia vita, anziché me che exalting il miei propri volontà (intenzione) sopra il vostro.

3. che mi dareste l'aiuto per non lasciare i miei timori dello sconosciuto trasformarsi in nelle giustificazioni, o la base per me per non servirlo.

4. che mi dareste l'aiuto per vedere ed imparare come avere la resistenza spiritosa io abbia bisogno (con la vostra parola bibbia) di a) per gli eventi avanti e b) per il mio proprio viaggio spiritoso personale.

5. Che dio mi dareste l'aiuto per desiderare servirli di più

6. Che mi ricordereste comunicare con voi (prayer)when io sono frustrati o in difficoltà, invece di provare a risolvere le cose io stesso soltanto con la mia resistenza umana.

7. Che mi dareste la saggezza e un cuore si è riempito di saggezza biblica in modo che li servissi più efficacemente.

8. Che mi dareste un desiderio studiare la vostra parola, la bibbia, (il nuovo gospel del Testamento di John), a titolo personale,

9. che dareste ad assistenza me in modo che possa notare le cose nella bibbia (la vostra parola) a cui posso riferire personalmente ed a che lo aiuterà a capire che cosa lo desiderate fare nella mia vita.

10. Che mi dareste il discernment grande, per capire come spiegare ad altri che siate e che potrei imparare come imparare e sapere levarsi in piedi in su per voi e la vostra parola (bibbia)

11. Che portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che desidera conoscerla e che è forte nella loro comprensione esatta di voi (dio); e quello portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che potrà consigliarmi imparare esattamente come dividere la bibbia la parola della verità (2 coda di todo 2:15).

12. Che lo aiutereste ad imparare avere comprensione grande circa quale versione della bibbia è la cosa migliore, che è la più esatta e che ha la resistenza & l'alimentazione più spiritose e che la versione accosente con i manoscritti originali che avete ispirato gli autori di nuovo Testamento scrivere.

13. Che dareste l'aiuto me per usare il mio tempo in un buon senso e per non sprecare il mio tempo sui metodi falsi o vuoti di ottenere più vicino al dio (ma a quello non sia allineare biblico) e dove quei metodi non producono frutta spiritosa di lunga durata o durevole.

14. Che dareste l'assistenza me capire che cosa cercare in una chiesa o in un posto di culto, che generi di domande da chiedere e che lo aiutereste a trovare i believers o un pastor con saggezza spiritosa grande anziché le risposte facili o false.

15. di che lo indurreste a ricordarsi per memorizzare la vostra parola la bibbia (quale Romans 8), di modo che posso averlo nel mio cuore e fare la mia prepararsi mente ed è

aspetti per dare una risposta ad altre della speranza che ho circa voi.

16. Che portereste l'aiuto me in modo che la mie proprie teologia e dottrine per accosentire con la vostra parola, la bibbia e che continuereste a aiutarli a sapere la mia comprensione della dottrina può essere migliorata in modo che la miei propri vita, lifestyle e capire continui ad essere più vicino a che cosa lo desiderate essere per me.

17. Che aprirete la mia comprensione spiritosa (conclusioni) di più e più e che dove la mia comprensione o percezione di voi non è esatta, che lo aiutereste ad imparare chi Jesus Christ allineare è.

18. Che darete l'aiuto me in modo che possa separare tutti i rituali falsi da cui ho dipeso, dai vostri insegnamenti liberi nella bibbia, se c'è ne di che cosa sono seguente non è del dio, o è contrari a che cosa desiderate per insegnarli - circa quanto segue.

19. Che alcune forze della malvagità non toglierebbero la comprensione affatto spiritosa che abbia, ma piuttosto che mantennrei la conoscenza di come conoscerli e non essere ingannato dentro attualmente di inganno spiritoso.

20. Che portereste la resistenza spiritosa ed aiutereste a me in modo che non faccia parte del ritirarsi grande o di alcun movimento che sarebbe spiritual falsificato a voi ed alla vostra parola santa.

21. Quello se ci è qualche cosa che faccia nella mia vita, o qualsiasi senso che non ho risposto a voi come dovrei avere e quello sta impedendomi di camminare con voi, o avere capire, che portereste quei things/responses/events nuovamente dentro la mia mente, di modo che rinuncerei

loro in nome di Jesus Christ e tutte i loro effetti e conseguenze e che sostituireste tutta la emptiness, tristezza o disperazione nella mia vita con la gioia del signore e che di più sarei messo a fuoco sull'imparare seguirli leggendo la vostra parola, bibbia.

22. Che aprireste i miei occhi in modo che possa vedere e riconoscere chiaramente se ci è un inganno grande circa i soggetti spiritosi, come capire questo fenomeno (o questi eventi) da una prospettiva biblica e che mi dareste la saggezza per sapere ed in modo che impari come aiutare i miei amici ed amavo ones (parenti) per non fare parte di esso.

23. Che vi accertereste che i miei occhi siano aperti una volta e la mia mente capisce l'importanza spiritosa degli eventi correnti che avvengono nel mondo, che abbiate preparato il mio cuore per accettare la vostra verità e che lo aiutereste a capire come trovare il coraggio e la resistenza con la vostra parola santa, la bibbia. In nome di Jesus Christ, chiedo queste cose che confermano il mio desiderio essere nell'accordo la vostra volontà e sto chiedendo la vostra saggezza ed avere un amore della verità, Amen.

=====

Più in calce alla pagina
come avere vita Eterna

=====

Siamo felici se questa lista (delle richieste di preghiera al dio) può aiutarli. Capiamo che questa non può essere la traduzione migliore o più efficace. Capiamo che ci sono molti sensi differenti di esprimere i pensieri e le parole. Se avete un suggerimento per una traduzione migliore, o se

voleste occorrere una piccola quantità di vostro tempo di trasmettere i suggerimenti noi, aiuterete i migliaia della gente inoltre, che allora leggerà la traduzione migliorata. Abbiamo spesso un nuovo Testamento disponibile in vostra lingua o nelle lingue che sono rare o vecchie.

Se state cercando un nuovo Testamento in una lingua specifica, scriva prego noi. Inoltre, desideriamo essere sicuri e proviamo a comunicare a volte quello, offriamo i libri che non sono liberi e che costano i soldi. Ma se non potete permettervi alcuni di quei libri elettronici, possiamo fare spesso uno scambio di libri elettronici per aiuto con la traduzione o il lavoro di traduzione.

Non dovete essere un operaio professionista, solo una persona normale che è interessata nell'assistenza. Dovreste avere un calcolatore o dovreste avere accesso ad un calcolatore alla vostra biblioteca o università o università locale, poiché quelli hanno solitamente collegamenti migliori al Internet. Potete anche stabilire solitamente il vostro proprio cliente LIBERO personale della posta elettronica andando al ### di mail.yahoo.com prego occorrete un momento per trovare l'indirizzo della posta elettronica situato alla parte inferiore o all'estremità di questa pagina. Speriamo che trasmettiate la posta elettronica noi, se questa è di aiuto o di incoraggiamento. Inoltre vi consigliamo metterseli in contatto con riguardo ai libri elettronici che offriamo quello siamo senza costo e

che libero abbiamo molti libri nelle lingue straniere, ma non le disponiamo sempre per ricevere elettronicamente (trasferimento dal sistema centrale verso i satelliti) perché rendiamo soltanto disponibile i libri o i soggetti che sono chiesti. Vi consigliamo continuare a pregare al dio ed a continuare ad imparare circa lui leggendo il nuovo

Testamento. Accogliamo favorevolmente le vostre domande ed osservazioni da posta elettronica.

=====

Preghiera al dio Caro Dio, Grazie che questo gospel o questo nuovo Testamento è stato liberato in modo che possiamo impararvi più circa. Aiuti prego la gente responsabile del rendere questo libro elettronico disponibile. Conoscete che chi sono e potete aiutarle.

Aiutale prego a potere funzionare velocemente e renda i libri più elettronici disponibili Aiutali prego ad avere tutte le risorse, i soldi, la resistenza ed il tempo di che hanno bisogno per potere continuare a funzionare per voi. Aiuti prego quelli che fanno parte della squadra che le aiuta su una base giornaliera. Prego dia loro la resistenza per continuare e dare ciascuno di loro la comprensione spiritosa per il lavoro che li desiderate fare. Aiuti loro prego ciascuno a non avere timore ed a non ricordarsi di che siete il dio che risponde alla preghiera e che è incaricato di tutto. Prego che consigliereste loro e che li proteggete ed il lavoro & il ministero che sono agganciati dentro.

Prego che li proteggereste dalle forze spiritose o da altri ostacoli che potrebbero nuoc o ritardarli giù. Aiutilo prego quando uso questo nuovo Testamento anche per pensare alla gente che ha reso questa edizione disponibile, di modo che posso pregare per loro ed in modo da può continuare a aiutare più gente.

Prego che mi dareste un amore della vostra parola santa (il nuovo Testamento) e che mi dareste la saggezza ed il discernment spiritosi per conoscerli meglio e per capire il

1. que você daria a mim à coragem pray as coisas que eu necessito pray
2. que você daria a mim à coragem o acreditar e aceitar o que você quer fazer com minha vida, em vez de mim que exalting meus próprios vontade (intenção) acima de seu.
3. que você me daria a ajuda para não deixar meus medos do desconhecido se transformar as desculpas, ou a base para mim para não lhe servir.
4. que você me daria a ajuda para ver e aprender como ter a força espiritual mim necessite (com sua palavra o bible) a) para os eventos adiante e b) para minha própria viagem espiritual pessoal.
5. Que você deus me daria a ajuda para querer lhe servir mais
6. Que você me lembraria falar com você (prayer)when me são frustrados ou na dificuldade, em vez de tentar resolver coisas eu mesmo somente com minha força humana.
7. Que você me daria a sabedoria e um coração encheu-se com a sabedoria bíblica de modo que eu lhe servisse mais eficazmente.
8. Que você me daria um desejo estudar sua palavra, o bible, (o gospel do testament novo de John), em uma base pessoal,
9. que você daria a auxílio a mim de modo que eu pudesse observar coisas no bible (sua palavra) a que eu posso pessoalmente se relacionar, e a que me ajudará compreender o que você me quer fazer em minha vida.
10. Que você me daria o discernment grande, para compreender como explicar a outro que você é, e que eu

poderia aprender como aprender e saber estar acima para você e sua palavra (o bible)

11. Que você traria os povos (ou os Web site) em minha vida que querem o conhecer, e que são fortes em sua compreensão exata de você (deus); e isso você traria povos (ou Web site) em minha vida que poderá me incentivar aprender exatamente como dividir o bible a palavra da verdade (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Que você me ajudaria aprender ter a compreensão grande sobre que versão do bible é a mais melhor, que são a mais exata, e que têm a força & o poder os mais espirituais, e que a versão concorda com os manuscritos originais que você inspirou os autores do testament novo escrever.

13. Que você me daria a ajuda para usar meu tempo em uma maneira boa, e para não desperdiçar minha hora em métodos falsos ou vazios de começar mais perto do deus (mas daquele não seja verdadeiramente biblical), e onde aqueles métodos não produzem nenhuma fruta espiritual a longo prazo ou durável.

14. Que você me daria o auxílio compreender o que procurar em uma igreja ou em um lugar da adoração, que tipos das perguntas a pedir, e que você me ajudaria encontrar believers ou um pastor com sabedoria espiritual grande em vez das respostas fáceis ou falsas. 15. que você faria com que eu recordasse memorizar sua palavra o bible (tal como Romans 8), de modo que eu pudesse o ter em meu coração e ter minha mente preparada, e estivessem pronto para dar uma resposta a outra da esperança que eu tenho sobre você.

16. Que você me traria a ajuda de modo que meus próprios theology e doutrinas para concordar com sua palavra, o

bible e que você continuaria a me ajudar saber minha compreensão da doutrina pode ser melhorada de modo que meus próprios vida, lifestyle e compreensão continuem a ser mais perto de o que você a quer ser para mim.

17. Que você abriria minha introspecção espiritual (conclusões) mais e mais, e que onde minha compreensão ou percepção de você não são exata, que você me ajudaria aprender quem Jesus Christ é verdadeiramente.

18. Que você me daria a ajuda de modo que eu possa separar todos os rituais falsos de que eu depender, de seus ensinamentos desobstruídos no bible, se alguma de o que eu sou seguinte não são do deus, nem são contrárias a o que você quer nos ensinar - sobre o seguir.

19. Que nenhuma forças do evil não removeriam a compreensão espiritual que eu tenho, mas rather que eu reteria o conhecimento de como o conhecer e não ser iludido nestes dias do deception espiritual.

20. Que você traria a força espiritual e me ajudaria de modo que eu não seja parte da queda grande afastado ou de nenhum movimento que fosse espiritual forjado a você e a sua palavra holy.

21. Isso se houver qualquer coisa que eu fiz em minha vida, ou alguma maneira que eu não lhe respondi como eu devo ter e aquela está impedindo que eu ande com você, ou ter a compreensão, que você traria aqueles things/responses/events para trás em minha mente, de modo que eu os renunciasses no nome de Jesus Christ, e em todas seus efeitos e conseqüências, e que você substituiria todo o emptiness, sadness ou desespero em minha vida com a alegria do senhor, e que eu estaria focalizado mais na aprendizagem o seguir lendo sua palavra, o bible.

22. Que você abriria meus olhos de modo que eu possa ver e reconhecer claramente se houver um deception grande sobre tópicos espirituais, como compreender este fenômeno (ou estes eventos) de um perspective biblical, e que você me daria a sabedoria para saber e de modo que eu aprenderei como ajudar a meus amigos e amei (parentes) não ser parte dela.

23. Que você se asseguraria de que meus olhos estejam abertos uma vez e minha mente compreende o significado espiritual dos eventos atuais que ocorrem no mundo, que você prepararia meu coração para aceitar sua verdade, e que você me ajudaria compreender como encontrar a coragem e a força com sua palavra holy, o bible. No nome de Jesus Christ, eu peço estas coisas que confirmam meu desejo ser no acordo sua vontade, e eu estou pedindo sua sabedoria e para ter um amor da verdade, Amen.

=====
Mais no fundo da página
como ter a vida eternal

=====

Nós estamos contentes se esta lista (de pedidos do prayer ao deus) puder lhe ajudar. Nós compreendemos que esta não pode ser a mais melhor ou tradução a mais eficaz. Nós compreendemos que há muitas maneiras diferentes de expressar pensamentos e palavras. Se você tiver uma sugestão para uma tradução melhor, ou se você gostar de fazer exame de um pouco de seu tempo nos emitir sugestões, você estará ajudando a milhares dos povos também, que lerão então a tradução melhorada. Nós temos frequentemente um testament novo disponível em sua língua ou nas línguas que são raras ou velhas. Se você estiver procurando um testament novo em uma língua específica, escreva-nos por favor.

Também, nós queremos ser certos e tentamos comunicar às vezes isso, nós oferecemos os livros que não estão livres e que custam o dinheiro. Mas se você não puder ter recursos para alguns daqueles livros eletrônicos, nós podemos frequentemente fazer uma troca de livros eletrônicos para a ajuda com tradução ou trabalho da tradução. Você não tem que ser um trabalhador profissional, only uma pessoa regular que esteja interessada na ajuda.

Você deve ter um computador ou você deve ter o acesso a um computador em sua biblioteca ou faculdade ou universidade local, desde que aqueles têm geralmente conexões melhores ao Internet.

Você pode também geralmente estabelecer seu próprio cliente LIVRE pessoal do correio eletrônico indo ao ### de mail.yahoo.com faz exame por favor de um momento para encontrar o endereço do correio eletrônico ficado situado no fundo ou na extremidade desta página. Nós esperamos que você nos emita o correio eletrônico, se este for da ajuda ou do incentivo. Nós incentivamo-lo também contatar-nos a respeito dos livros eletrônicos que nós oferecemos a isso somos sem custo, e

que livre nós temos muitos livros em línguas estrangeiras, mas nós não as colocamos sempre para receber eletronicamente (download) porque nós fazemos somente disponível os livros ou os tópicos que são os mais pedidos. Nós incentivamo-lo continuar a pray ao deus e a continuar a aprender sobre ele lendo o testament novo. Nós damos boas-vindas a seus perguntas e comentários pelo correio eletrônico.

Swedish - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Swedish Language

Swedish Prayer Bon till Gud Jesus Hur till Be Hur kanna hora min Hur till fraga Gud till ger hjälp finna ande Ledning Talande till Gud , skaparen om Universum , den Vår Herre och Frälsare :

1. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till be sakerna så pass Jag nöd till be

2. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till tro på du och accept vad du vilja till gör med min liv , i stället för jag upphoja min äga vilja (avsikt) över din.

3. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till inte låta min rädsla om okänd till bli den ursäkta , eller basisten för jag inte till tjäna you.

4. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till se och till lära sig hur till har den ande styrka Jag nöd (igenom din uttrycka bibeln) en) för händelsen före och b) för min äga personlig ande resa.

5. Så pass du Gud skulle ge mig hjälp till vilja till tjäna Du mer

6. Så pass du skulle påminna jag till samtal med du prayerwhen) JAG er frustrerat eller i svårigheten , i stället för försökande till besluta sakerna mig själv bara igenom min mänsklig styrka.

7. Så pass du skulle ge mig Visdom och en hjärtan fyllt med Biblisk Visdom så fakta ät JAG skulle tjäna du mer effektivt. 8. Så pass du skulle ge mig en önska till studera din uttrycka , bibeln , (den Ny Testamente Evangelium av John), på en personlig basis 9. så pass du skulle ger hjälp

till jag så fakta ät JAG er köpa duktig märka sakerna inne om Bibel (din uttrycka) vilken JAG kanna personlig berätta till , och den där vill hjälpa mig förstå vad du vilja jag till gör i min liv.

10. Så pass du skulle ge mig stor discernment , till förstå hur till förklara till självaste vem du er , och så pass JAG skulle kunde lära sig hur till lära sig och veta hur till löpa upp för du och mig din uttrycka (bibeln)

11. Så pass du skulle komma med folk (eller websites) i min liv vem vilja till veta du och mig , vem de/vi/du/ni är stark i deras exakt förståndet av du (Gud); och Så pass du skulle komma med folk (eller websites) i min liv vem vilja kunde uppmuntra jag till ackurat lära sig hur till fördela bibeln orden av sanning Timothy 215:).

12. Så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig till har stor förståndet om vilken Bibel version är bäst , vilken är mest exakt , och vilken har mest ande styrka & förmåga , och vilken version samtycke med det original manuskripten så pass du inspirerat författarna om Ny Testamente till skriva.

13. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till använda min tid i en god väg , och inte till slösa min tid på Falsk eller tom metoderna till komma närmare till Gud (utom så pass blandar inte sant Biblisk), och var den här metoderna produkter ingen for länge siden tid eller varande ande frukt.

14. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till förstå vad till blick för i en kyrka eller en ställe av dyrkan , vad slagen av spörsmålen till fråga , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till finna tro på eller en pastor med stor ande visdom i stället för lätt eller falsk svar.

15. så pass du skulle orsak jag till minas till minnesmärke din uttrycka bibeln (sådan som Romersk 8), så fakta ät JAG kanna har den i min hjärtan och har min sinne beredd , och vara rede till å ger en svar till självaste om hoppa på att Jag har omkring du.

16. Så pass du skulle komma med hjälp till jag så fakta ät min äga theology och doktrin till samtycke med din uttrycka , bibeln och så pass du skulle fortsätta till hjälpa mig veta hur min förståndet av doktrin kanna bli förbättrat så fakta ät min äga liv , livsform och förståndet fortsatt till vara nöjer till vad slut du vilja den till vara för jag.

17. Så pass du skulle öppen min ande inblicken (slutningarna) mer och mer , och så pass var min förståndet eller uppfattningen av du är inte exakt , så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig vem Jesus Christ sant är.

18. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde skild från någon falsk ritual vilken Jag har bero på , från din klar undervisning inne om Bibel , eventuell om vad JAG följer är inte av Gud , eller är i strid mot vad du vilja till undervisa oss omkring följande du.

19. Så pass någon pressar av onda skulle inte ta bort någon ande förståndet vilken Jag har , utom hellre så pass JAG skulle hålla kvar kunskap om hur till veta du och mig inte till bli lurat i den hår dagen av ande bedrägeri.

20. Så pass du skulle komma med ande styrka och hjälp till jag så fakta ät Jag vill inte till bli del om den Stor Stjärnfall Bort eller av någon rörelse vilken skulle bli spirituallt förfalskad till du och mig till din Helig Uttrycka

21. Så pass om där er något så pass Jag har gjort det min liv , eller någon väg så pass Jag har inte reagerat till du så JAG

skulle har och den där er förhindrande jag från endera vandrande med du , eller har förståndet , så pass du skulle komma med den här sakerna / svaren / händelsen rygg in i min sinne , så fakta ät JAG skulle avsäga sig dem inne om Namn av Jesus Christ , och all av deras verkningen och konsekvenserna , och så pass du skulle sätta tillbaka någon tomhet ,sadness eller förtvivlan i min liv med det Glädje om Vår Herre och Frälsare , och så pass JAG skulle bli mer focusen på inläringen till följa du vid läsande din uttrycka , den Bibel

22. Så pass du skulle öppen min öga så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde klar se och recognize om där er en Stor Bedrägeri omkring Ande ämnena , hur till förstå den här fenomenon (eller de här händelsen) från en Biblisk perspektiv , och så pass du skulle ge mig visdom till veta och så så pass Jag vill lära sig hur till hjälp min vännerna och älskat en (släktingen) inte bli del om it.

23. Så pass du skulle tillförsäkra så pass en gång min öga de/vi/du/ni är öppnat och min sinne förstår den ande mening av ström händelsen tagande ställe på jorden , så pass du skulle förbereda min hjärtan till accept din sanning , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig förstå hur till finna mod och styrka igenom din Helig Uttrycka , bibeln. Inne om namn av Jesus Christ , JAG fråga om de här sakerna bekräftande min önska till vara i följe avtalen din vilja , och JAG frågar till deras visdom och till har en kärlek om den Sanning Samarbetsvillig

=====

Mer på botten av Sida
Hur till har Oändlig Liv

Vi er glad om den här lista över (bön anmoder till Gud) är duglig till hjälpa du. Vi förstå den här Maj inte bli den bäst eller mest effektiv översättning. Vi förstå det där de/vi/du/ni är många olik väg av yttranden tanken och orden. Om du har en förslagen för en bättre översättning , eller om du skulle lik till ta en liten belopp av din tid till sända förslag till oss , du vill bli hjälpande tusenden av annan folk också , vem vilja då läsa den förbättrat översättning. Vi ofta har en Ny Testamente tillgänglig i din språk eller i språken så pass de/vi/du/ni är sällsynt eller gammal. Om du er sett för en Ny Testamente i en bestämd språk , behaga skriva till oss. Också , vi behov till vara säker och försök till meddela så pass ibland , vi gör erbjudande bokna så pass blandar inte Fri och så pass gör kostnad pengar. Utom om du kan icke har råd med det något om den här elektronisk bokna , vi kanna ofta gör en byta av elektronisk bokna för hjälp med översättning eller översättning verk.

Du hade inte till vara en professionell arbetaren , enda et par regelbunden person vem er han intresserad i hjälpande. Du borde har en computern eller du borde ha ingång till en computern på din lokal bibliotek eller college eller universitet , sedan dess den här vanligtvis har bättre förbindelserna till Internet. Du kanna också vanligtvis grunda din äga personlig FRI elektronisk sända med posten redovisa vid går till mail.yahoo.com

Behaga ta en stund till finna den elektronisk sända med posten adress lokaliserat nederst eller slutet av den här sida. Vi hoppas du vill sända elektronisk sända med posten till oss , om den här er av hjälp eller uppmuntran. Vi också uppmuntra du till komma i kontakt med oss angående Elektronisk Bokna så pass vi erbjudande så pass de/vi/du/ni är utan kostnad , och fri.

=====

Tal til Guð the Skapari af the Alheimur the Herra :

1. Þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til biðja the hlutur þessi ÉG þörf til biðja

2. Þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til trúa þú og þiggja hvaða þú vilja til komast af með minn líf , í staðinn af mig upphefja minn eiga vilja (ásetningur) yfir þinn.

3. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til ekki láta minn ógurlegur af the óþekktur til verða the afsökun , eða the undirstaða fyrir mig ekki til bera fram you. 4. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til sjá og til læra hvernig til hafa the andlegur styrkur ÉG þörf (í gegnum þinn orð the Biblí a) fyrir the atburður á undan) og b) fyrir minn eiga persónulegur andlegur ferð.

5. Þessi þú Guð vildi gefa mig hjálpa til vilja til bera fram þú fleiri 6. Þessi þú vildi minna á mig til tala með þú prayerwhen) ÉG er svekktur eða í vandi , í staðinn af erfiður til ásetningur hlutur ég sjálfur eini í gegnum minn mannlegur styrkur.

7. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig Viska og a hjarta fiskflak með Biblíulegur Viska svo þessi ÉG vildi bera fram þú fleiri á áhrifaríkan hátt.

8. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig a löngun til nema þinn orð the Biblí the Nýja testamentið Guðspjall af Klósett), á a persónulegur undirstaða

9. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig svo þessi ÉG er fær til taka eftir hlutur í the Biblí (þinn orð) hver ÉG geta persónulega segja frá til , og þessi vilja hjálpa mig skilja hvaða þú vilja mig til gera út af við minn líf.

10. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig mikill skarpskyggni , til skilja hvernig til útskýra til annar hver þú ert , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til læra hvernig til læra og vita hvernig til standa með þú og þinn orð the Biblíá)

11. Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk (eða websites) í minn líf hver vilja til vita þú , og hver ert sterkur í þeirra nákvæmur skilningur af þú (guð); og Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk (eða websites) í minn líf hver vilja vera fær til hvetja mig til nákvæmur læra hvernig til deila the Biblíá the orð guðs sannleikur (2 Hraðslugjarn 215:).

12. Þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra til hafa mikill skilningur óður í hver Biblíá útgáfa er bestur , hver er nákvæmur , og hver hefur the andlegur styrkur & máttur , og hver útgáfa samþykkja með the frumeintak handrit þessi þú blása í brjóst the ritstörf af the Nýja testamentið til skrifa.

13. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig til nota minn tími í góð kaup vegur , og ekki til sóa minn tími á Falskur eða tómur aðferð til fá loka til Guð (en þessi ert ekki hreinskilnislega Biblíulegur), og hvar þessir aðferð ávextir og grænmeti neitun langur orð eða varanlegur andlegur ávöxtur.

14. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig til skilja hvaða til leita að í a kirkja eða a staður af dýrkun , hvaða góður af spurning til spyrja , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til finna trúmaður eða a prestur með mikill andlegur viska í staðinn af þægilegur eða falskur svar.

15. Þessi þú vildi orsök mig til muna til leggja á minnið þinn orð the Biblíá (svo sem eins og Latneskt letur 8), svo þessi ÉG geta hafa það í minn hjarta og hafa minn hugur tilbúinn , og vera tilbúinn til gefa óákveðinn greinir í ensku svar til annar af the von þessi ÉG hafa óður í þú.

16. Þessi þú vildi koma með hjálpa til mig svo þessi minn eiga guðfræði og kenning til vera í samræmi við þinn orð the Biblíá og þessi þú vildi halda áfram til hjálpa mig vita hvernig minn skilningur af kenning geta vera bæta svo þessi minn eiga líf lifestyle og skilningur halda áfram til vera loka til hvaða þú vilja það til vera fyrir mig.

17. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn andlegur innsýn (endir) fleiri og fleiri , og þessi hvar minn skilningur eða skynjun af þú er ekki nákvæmur , þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra hver Jesús Kristur hreinskilnislega er.

18. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til aðskilinn allir falskur helgisiðir hver ÉG hafa ósjálfstæði á , frá þinn bjartur kennsla í the Biblíá , ef allir af hvaða ÉG er hópur stuðningsmanna er ekki af Guð , eða er gegn hvaða þú vilja til kenna okkur óður í hópur stuðningsmanna þú.

19. Þessi allir herafli af vondur vildi ekki taka burt allir andlegur skilningur hver ÉG hafa , en fremur þessi ÉG vildi halda the vitneskja af hvernig til vita þú og ekki til vera blekkja í þessir sem minnir á gömlu dagana) af andlegur blekking.

20. Þessi þú vildi koma með andlegur styrkur og hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vilja ekki til vera hluti af the Mikill Bylta Burt eða af allir hreyfing hver vildi vera andlegur fölsun til þú og til þinn Heilagur Orð

21. Þessi ef there er nokkuð þessi ÉG hafa búinn minn líf , eða allir vegur þessi ÉG hafa ekki sá sem svarar til þú eins og ÉG öxl hafa og þessi er sem koma má í veg fyrir eða afstýra mig frá annar hvor gangandi með þú , eða having skilningur , þessi þú vildi koma með þessir hlutur / svar /

atburður bak inn í minn hugur , svo þessi ÉG vildi afneita þá í the Nafn af Jesús Kristur , og ekki minna en þeirra áhrif og afleiðing , og þessi þú vildi skipta um allir tótleiki ,sadness eða örvænting í minn líf með the Gleði af the Herra , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fleiri brennidepill á lærdómur til fylgja þú við lestur þinn orð the Biblía

22. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn auglýsing svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til greinilega sjá og þekkjanlegur ef there er a Mikill Blekking óður í Andlegur atriði , hvernig til skilja this q (eða þessir atburður) frá a Biblíulegur yfirsýn , og þessi þú vildi gefa mig viska til vita og svo þessi ÉG vilja læra hvernig til hjálpa minn vinátta og ást sjálfur (ættingi) ekki vera hluti af it.

23. Þessi þú vildi tryggja þessi einu sinni minn auglýsing ert opnari og minn hugur skilja the andlegur merking af straumur atburður hrffandi staður í the veröld , þessi þú vildi undirbúa minn hjarta til þiggja þinn sannleikur , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig skilja hvernig til finna hugrekki og styrkur í gegnum þinn Heilagur Orð the Biblía. Í the nafn af Jesús Kristur , ÉG spyrja fyrir þessir hlutur staðfesta minn löngun til vera í samkomulag þinn vilja , og ÉG er asking fyrir þinn viska og til hafa a ást af the Sannleikur Móttækilegur

=====

Fleiri á the Botn af Blaðsíða
Hvernig til hafa Eilífur Líf

=====

Við ert glaður ef this listi (af bæn beiðni til Guð) er fær til aðstoða þú. Við skilja this mega ekki vera the bestur eða árangursríkur þýðing. Við skilja þessi there ert margir ólíkur lífnaðarhættir af tjáning hugsun og orð. Ef þú hafa a uppástunga fyrir a betri þýðing , eða ef þú vildi eins og til

taka a lítill magn af þinn tími til senda uppástunga til okkur , þú vilja vera skammtur þúsund af annar fólk einnig , hver vilja þá lesa the bæta þýðing.

Við oft hafa a Nýja testamentið laus í þinn tungumál eða í tungumál þessi ert sjaldgæfur eða gamall. Ef þú ert útlit fyrir a Nýja testamentið í a sérstakur tungumál , þóknast skrifa til okkur. Einnig , við vilja til vera viss og reyna til miðla þessi stundum , við gera tilboð bók þessi ert ekki Frjáls og þessi gera kostnaður peningar. En ef þú geta ekki hafa efni á sumir af þessir raftæknilegur bók , við geta oft gera óákveðinn greinir í ensku skipti af raftæknilegur bók fyrir hjálpa með þýðing eða þýðing vinna. Þú gera ekki verða að vera a faglegur verkamaður , eini a venjulegur manneskja hver er áhugasamur í skammtur. Þú öxl hafa a tölva eða þú öxl hafa aðgangur til a tölva á þinn heimamaður bókasafn eða háskóli eða háskóli , síðan þessir venjulega hafa betri tengsl til the. Þú geta einnig venjulega stofnsetja þinn eiga persónulegur FRJÁLS raftæknilegur póstur reikningur við að fara til mail.yahoo.com

Þóknast taka a augnablik til finna the raftæknilegur póstur heimilisfang staðgreina á the botn eða the endir af this blaðsíða. Við von þú vilja senda raftæknilegur póstur til okkur , ef this er af hjálpa eða hvatning. Við einnig hvetja þú til snerting okkur viðvíkjandi Raftæknilegur Bók þessi við tilboð þessi ert án kostnaður , og frjáls.

Við gera hafa margir bók í erlendum tungumál , en við gera ekki alltaf staður þá til taka á móti electronically (sækja skrá af fjarlægri tölvu) því við eini gera laus the bók eða the atriði þessi ert the beiðni. Við hvetja þú til halda áfram til biðja til Guð og til halda áfram til læra óður í Hann við

6. At jer ville erindre mig hen til samtale hos jer prayerwhen) Jeg er kuldkastet eller i problem , istedet for prøver hen til løse sager selv bare igennem mig human kræfter.

7. At jer ville indrømme mig Klogskab og en hjerte fyldte hos Bibelsk Klogskab i den grad at JEG ville anrette jer flere effektive.

8. At jer ville indrømme mig en lyst hen til læse jeres ord , den Bibel , (den Ny Testamente Gospel i John), oven på en personlig holdepunkt

9. at jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Jeg er købedygtig mærke sager i den Bibel (jeres ord) hvilke JEG kunne jeg for mit vedkommende henhøre til , og at vil hjælp mig opfatte hvad jer savn mig hen til lave i mig liv.

10. At jer ville indrømme mig stor discernment , hen til opfatte hvor hen til forklare hen til andre hvem du er , og at JEG ville være i stand til lære hvor hen til lære og kende hvor hen til rage op nemlig jer og jeres ord (den Bibel)

11. At jer ville overbringe folk (eller websites) i mig liv hvem ville gerne kende jer , og hvem er kraftig i deres nøjagtig opfattelse i jer God); og At jer ville overbringe folk (eller websites) i mig liv hvem vil være i stand til give mod mig hen til akkurat lære hvor hen til skille den Bibel den ord i sandhed Timothy 215:).

12. At jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hen til nyde stor opfattelse hvorom Bibel gengivelse er bedst , hvilke er højst nøjagtig , og hvilke har den højst appel kræfter & kraft , og hvilke gengivelse indvilliger hos den selvstændig håndskreven at jer inspireret den forfatteres i den Ny Testamente hen til skriv.

13. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til hjælp mig gang i en artig måde , og ikke hen til affald mig gang oven på Falsk eller indholdsløse metoder hen til komme nærmere hen til God (men at er ikke sandelig Bibelsk), og der hvor dem metoder opføre for ikke så længe siden periode eller varer appel fruit.

14. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til opfatte hvad hen til kigge efter i en kirke eller en opstille i andagtsøgende , hvad arter i spørgsmål hen til opfordre , og at jer ville hjælp mig hen til hitte tro eller en sidst hos stor appel klogskab istedet for nemme eller falsk svar.

15. At jer ville hidføre mig hen til huske hen til lære udenad jeres ord den Bibel (såsom Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kunne nyde sig i mig hjerte og nyde mig indre forberedt , og være rede til at indrømme en besvare hen til andre i den håbe på at Jeg har omkring jer.

16. At jer ville overbringe hjælp hen til mig i den grad at mig besidde theology og doctrines hen til samtykke med jeres ord , den Bibel og at jer ville fortsætte hen til hjælp mig kende hvor mig opfattelse i doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at mig besidde liv lifestyle og opfattelse fortsætter at blive nøjere hvortil jer savn sig at blive nemlig mig.

17. At jer ville lukke op mig appel indblik (afslutninger) flere og flere , og at der hvor mig opfattelse eller opfattelsesevne i jer er ikke nøjagtig , at jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hvem Jesus Christ sandelig er.

18. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til selvstændig hvilken som helst falsk rituals hvilke Jeg har afhænge oven på , af jeres slette lærer i den Bibel , eventuel hvoraf Jeg er næste er ikke i God

, eller er imod hvad jer ville gerne belære os omkring næste jer.

19. At hvilken som helst tvinger i dårlig ville ikke holde bortrejst hvilken som helst appel opfattelse hvilke Jeg har , men nærmest at JEG ville beholde den kundskab i hvor hen til kende jer og ikke at blive narrede i i denne tid i appel bedrag.

20. At jer ville overbringe appel kræfter og hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Ja ikke at blive noget af den Stor Nedadgående Bortrejst eller i hvilken som helst bevægelse som kunne være spirituallly counterfeit hen til jer og hen til jeres Hellig Ord

21. At selv om der er alt at Jeg har skakmat mig liv , eller hvilken som helst måde at Jeg har ikke reageret hen til jer nemlig JEG burde nyde og det vil sige afholder mig af enten den ene eller den anden af omvandrende hos jer , eller har opfattelse , at jer ville overbringe dem sager / svar / begivenheder igen i mig indre , i den grad at JEG ville afstå fra sig i den Benævne i Jesus Christ , og al i deres effekter og følger , og at jer ville skifte ud hvilken som helst tomhed , sadness eller opgive håbet i mig liv hos den Glæde i den Lord , og at JEG ville være flere indstille oven på indlæring hen til komme efter jer af læsning jeres ord , den Bibel

22. At jer ville lukke op mig øjne i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klart se efter og anerkende selv om der er en Stor Bedrag omkring Appel emner , hvor hen til opfatte indeværende phenomenon (eller disse begivenheder) af en Bibelsk perspektiv , og at jer ville indrømme mig klogskab hen til kende hvorfor at Ja lære hvor hen til hjælp mig bekendte og elske ones (slægtninge) ikke være noget af it.

23. At jer ville sikre sig at når først mig øjne er anlagde og mig indre forstår den appel vægt i indeværende begivenheder indtagelse opstille på jorden , at jer ville lægge til rette mig hjerte hen til optage jeres sandhed , og at jer ville hjælp mig opfatte hvor hen til hitte mod og kræfter igennem jeres Hellig Ord , den Bibel. I den benævne i Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse sager bekræftende mig lyst at blive overensstemmende jeres vil , og Jeg er bede om nemlig jeres klogskab og hen til nyde en kærlighed til den Sandhed Amen

=====

Flere forneden Side
Hvor hen til nyde Evig Liv

=====

Vi er glad selv om indeværende liste over (bøn anmoder hen til God) er kan hen til hjælpe jer. Vi opfatte indeværende må ikke være den bedst eller højst effektiv gengivelse. Vi er klar over, at der er mange anderledes veje i gengivelse indfald og ord. Selv om du har en henstilling nemlig en bedre gengivelse , eller selv om jer ville gerne hen til holde en ringe beløb i jeres gang hen til sende antydninger hen til os , jer vil være hjælp tusindvis i andre ligeledes , hvem vil så er der ikke mere læse den forbedret gengivelse.

Vi ofte nyde en Ny Testamente anvendelig i jeres sprog eller i sprogene at er sjælden eller forhenværende. Selv om du er ser ud nemlig en Ny Testamente i en specifik sprog , behage henvende sig til os. Ligeledes , vi ville gerne være sikker og prøve hen til overfører at engang imellem , vi lave pristilbud bøger at er ufri og at lave omkostninger penge. Men selv om jer kan ikke afgive noget af dem elektronisk bøger , vi kunne ofte lave en udveksle i elektronisk bøger nemlig

Norway - Norway – Norwegian -

Norway - Prayer Requests (praying) to God - explained in Norwegian Language

Norway Norwegian Nordic Prayer Jesus Christ a God Hvor Be kanne hore meg bonn anmode gir hjelpe meg finner sprit Som kan ledes

=====

Snakker å God , skaperen av det Univers , det Lord :

1. det du ville gir å meg taperheten å be tingene det JEG nød å be
2. det du ville gir å meg taperheten å mene du og godkjenne hva du vil gjerne gjøre med meg livet , istedet for meg opphøye meg egen ville (hensikten) over din.
3. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å ikke utleie meg rank av det ubekjent å bli det be om tilgivelse , eller grunnlaget for meg ikke for å anrette you.
4. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å se og å høre hvor å har den sprit styrke JEG nød (igjennom din ord bibelen) en) for begivenhetene for ut og b) for meg egen personlig sprit reise.
5. Det du God ville gir meg hjelpe å vil gjerne anrette Du flere
6. Det du ville minne meg å samtalen med du prayerwhen) JEG er frustrert eller inne problemet , istedet for prøver å løse saker meg selv bare igjennom meg human styrke.

7. Det du ville gir meg Klokskap og en hjertet fylte med Bibelsk Klokskap i den grad at JEG ville anrette du flere effektivt.

8. Det du ville gir meg en ønske å studere din ord , bibelen , (det Ny Testamentet Gospel av John), opp på en personlig basis

9. det du ville gir assistanse å meg i den grad at JEG er kjøpedyktig legge merke til saker inne bibelen (din ord) hvilke JEG kanne personlig fortelle til , og det vill hjelpe meg oppfatte hva du ønske meg å gjøre inne meg livet.

10. Det du ville gir meg stor discernment , å oppfatte hvor å forklare å andre hvem du er , og det JEG ville være i stand til høre hvor å høre og vite hvor å stå opp for du og din ord (bibelen)

11. Det du ville bringe folk (eller websites) inne meg livet hvem vil gjerne vite du , og hvem er kraftig inne deres akkurat forståelse av du God); og Det du ville bringe folk (eller websites) inne meg livet hvem ville være i stand til oppmuntre meg å akkurat høre hvor å dividere bibelen ordet av sannhet (Timothy 215:).

12. Det du ville hjelpe meg å høre å ha stor forståelse om hvilken Bibel versjon er best , hvilke er høyst akkurat , og hvilke har de fleste sprit styrke & makt , og hvilke versjon avtaler med det original manuskriptet det du inspirert forfatterne av det Ny Testamentet å skrive.

13. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg å bruk meg tid inne en fint vei , og ikke for å sløseri meg tid opp på False eller tom emballasje metoder å komme nærmere å God (bortsett fra

det er ikke virkelig Bibelsk), og der hvor dem metoder tilvirke for ikke så lenge siden frist eller varer sprit fruit.

14. Det du ville gir assistanse å meg å oppfatte hva å kikke etter inne en kirken eller en sted av -tilbeder , hva arter av spørsmål å anmode , og det du ville hjelpe meg å finner mene eller en fortid med stor sprit klokskap istedet for lett eller false svar.

15. det du ville anledning meg å erindre å huske din ord bibelen (som Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kanne ha den inne meg hjertet og ha meg sinn ferdig , og være rede til å gir en svaret å andre av det håpe på at JEG ha om du.

16. Det du ville bringe hjelpe å meg i den grad at meg egen theology og doctrines å være enig i din ord , bibelen og det du ville fortsette å hjelpe meg vite hvor meg forståelse av doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at meg egen livet lifestyle og forståelse fortsetter å bli nøyere hvorfor du ønske den å bli for meg.

17. Det du ville åpen meg sprit innblikk (konklusjonene) flere og flere , og det der hvor meg forståelse eller oppfattelse av du er ikke akkurat , det du ville hjelpe meg å høre hvem Jesus Christ virkelig er.

18. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til separat alle false rituals hvilke JEG ha avhenge opp på , fra din helt lærer inne bibelen , eventuell av hva JEG følger er ikke av God , eller er i motsetning til hva du vil gjerne lære oss om fulgte du.

19. Det alle presser av dårlig ville ikke ta fjerne alle sprit forståelse hvilke JEG ha , bortsett fra temmelig det JEG ville selge i detalj kjennskapen til hvor å vite du og ikke for å være narret inne i disse dager av sprit bedrag.

20. Det du ville bringe sprit styrke og hjelpe å meg i den grad at Jeg vil ikke for å være del av det Stor Faller Fjerne eller av alle bevegelse hvilket kunne være spiritually counterfeit å du og å din Hellig Ord

21. Det hvis det er alt det JEG ha gjort det meg livet , eller alle vei det JEG ha ikke reagert å du idet JEG burde ha og det er forhindrer meg fra enten den ene eller den andre av gåing med du , eller har forståelse , det du ville bringe dem saker / svar / begivenheter rygg i meg sinn , i den grad at JEG ville renonsere på seg inne navnet av Jesus Christ , og alle av deres virkninger og konsekvensene , og det du ville ombytte alle tomhet ,sadness eller gi opp håpet inne meg livet med det Glede av det Lord , og det JEG ville være flere fokusere opp på innlæring å følge etter etter du av lesing din ord , det Bibel

22. Det du ville åpen meg eyes i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klare se og anerkjenne hvis det er en Stor Bedrag om Sprit emner , hvor å oppfatte denne phenomenon (eller disse begivenheter) fra en Bibelsk perspektiv , og det du ville gir meg klokskap å vite hvorfor det Jeg vil høre hvor å hjelpe meg venner og elsket seg (slektningene) ikke være del av it.

23. Det du ville sikre det en gang meg eyes er åpen og meg sinn forstår det sprit vekt av aktuelle begivenheter tar sted på jorden , det du ville forberede meg hjertet å godkjenne din sannhet , og det du ville hjelpe meg oppfatte hvor å finner tapperheten og styrke igjennom din Hellig Ord , bibelen. Inne navnet av Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse saker bekreftende meg ønske å bli i følge avtalen din ville , og JEG spør til deres klokskap og å har en kjærighet til det Sannhet Samarbeidsvillig

=====
Flere på bunnen av Side
Hvor å ha Evig Livet

=====
Vi er glad hvis denne liste over (bønn anmoder å God) er dugelig å hjelpe du. Vi oppfatte denne kanskje ikke være det best eller høyst effektiv oversettelse. Vi forstå det der er mange annerledes veier av gjengivelsen innfall og ord. Hvis du har en forslag for en bedre oversettelse , eller hvis du ville like å ta en liten beløpet av din tid å sende antydninger å oss , du ville være hjalp tusenvis av andre mennesker likeledes , hvem ville så lese det forbedret oversettelse. Vi ofte har en Ny Testamentet anvendelig inne din omgangsspråk eller inne språkene det er sjelden eller gamle. Hvis du er ser for en Ny Testamentet inne en spesifikk omgangsspråk , behage skrive til oss. Likeledes , vi vil gjerne være sikker og prøve å meddele det en gang imellom , vi gjøre tilbud bøker det er ufri og det gjøre bekostning pengene.

Bortsett fra hvis du kan ikke by noen av dem elektronisk bøker , vi kanne ofte gjøre en bytte av elektronisk bøker for hjelpe med oversettelse eller oversettelse arbeide. Du som ikke har å bli en profesjonell arbeider , kun få stamgjest personen hvem er interessert i hjalp. Du burde har en computer eller du burde ha adgang til en computer for din innenbys bibliotek eller universitet eller universitet , siden dem vanligvis ha bedre forbindelser å det sykehuslege. Du kanne likeledes vanligvis opprette din egen personlig LEDIG elektronisk innlevere regningen av går å mail.yahoo.com

Behage ta en øyeblikk å finner det elektronisk innlevere henvende seg lokalisert nederst eller utgangen av denne side. Vi håpe du ville sende elektronisk innlevere å oss ,

εργασία ότι τους θέλετε για να κάνουν. Παρακαλώ βοηθήστε κάθε ένα από τους για να μην έχετε το φόβο και για να θυμηθείτε ότι είστε ο Θεός που απαντά στην προσευχή και που είναι υπεύθυνος για όλα.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους ενθαρρύνετε, και ότι τους προστατεύετε, και η εργασία & το υπουργείο ότι συμμετέχουν.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους προστατεύατε από τις πνευματικές δυνάμεις ή άλλα εμπόδια που θα μπορούσαν να τους βλάψουν ή να τους επιβραδύνουν. Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε όταν χρησιμοποιώ αυτήν την νέα διαθήκη για να σκεφτώ επίσης τους ανθρώπους που έχουν καταστήσει αυτήν την έκδοση διαθέσιμη, έτσι ώστε μπορώ να προσεηθώ για τους και έτσι μπορούν να συνεχίσουν να βοηθούν περισσότερους ανθρώπους.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα μου δίνετε μια αγάπη του ιερού Word σας (η νέα διαθήκη), και ότι θα μου δίνετε την πνευματικές φρόνηση και τη διάκριση για να σας ξέρετε καλύτερα και για να καταλάβετε τη χρονική περίοδο ότι ζούμε μέσα. Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε για να ξέρετε πώς να εξετάσει τις δυσκολίες ότι έρχομαι αντιμετώπος με κάθε ημέρα. Ο Λόρδος God, με βοηθά για να θελήσει να σας ξέρει καλύτερα και να θελήσει να βοηθήσει άλλους Χριστιανούς στην περιοχή μου και σε όλο τον κόσμο.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα δίνετε την ηλεκτρονική ομάδα βιβλίων και εκείνοι που τους βοηθούν η φρόνησή σας. Προσεύχομαι ότι θα βοηθούσατε τα μεμονωμένα μέλη της οικογένειάς τους (και της οικογένειάς μου) για να εξαπατηθείτε όχι πνευματικά, αλλά για να σας καταλάβετε και για να θελήσετε να σας δεχτείτε και να ακολουθήσετε με κάθε τρόπο. Επίσης παρέχετε μας την άνεση και οδηγίες σε αυτούς τους χρόνους και σας ζητώ για να κάνω αυτά τα πράγματα στο όνομα του Ιησού, Amen,

6. Daß Sie mich erinnern würden, mit Ihnen zu sprechen (prayer)when mich werden frustriert oder in der Schwierigkeit, anstatt zu versuchen, Sachen selbst nur durch meine menschliche Stärke zu beheben.

7. Daß Sie mir Klugheit und ein Herz geben würden, füllten mit biblischer Klugheit, damit ich Sie effektiv dienen würde.

8. Daß Sie mir einen Wunsch geben würden, Ihr Wort, die Bibel zu studieren, (das neues Testament-Evangelium von John) auf persönlicher Ebene

9. das Sie Unterstützung zu mir geben würden, damit ich bin, Sachen in der Bibel (Ihr Wort) zu beachten der ich auf und der persönlich beziehen kann mir hilft, zu verstehen, was Sie mich in meinem Leben tun wünschen.

10. Daß Sie mir große Einsicht geben würden, um zu verstehen wie man anderen erklärt, die Sie sind, und daß ich sein würde, zu erlernen, wie man erlernt und kann für Sie und Ihr Wort (die Bibel) oben stehen

11. Daß Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen würden, die Sie kennen möchten und die in ihrem genauen Verständnis von Ihnen stark sind (Gott); und das würden Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen, das ist, mich anzuregen, genau zu erlernen, wie man die Bibel das Wort der Wahrheit (2 Timothee 2:15) teilt.

12. Daß Sie mir helfen würden zu erlernen, großes Verständnis über, welche Bibelversion zu haben am besten ist, die am genauesten ist und die die geistigste Stärke u. die Energie hat und dem Version mit den ursprünglichen Manuskripten übereinstimmt, daß Sie die Autoren des neuen Testaments ansportnen zu schreiben.

13. Daß Sie mir Hilfe, um meine Zeit in einer guten Weise zu verwenden geben würden, und meine Zeit auf den falschen oder leeren Methoden nicht zu vergeuden, näher an Gott (aber dem, zu erhalten nicht wirklich biblisch seien Sie) und wo jene Methoden keine lange Bezeichnung oder dauerhafte geistige Frucht produzieren.

14. Daß Sie mir Unterstützung geben würden, was zu verstehen, in einer Kirche oder in einem Ort der Anbetung zu suchen, welche Arten der Fragen zum zu bitten und daß Sie mir helfen würden, Gläubiger oder einen Pastor mit großer geistiger Klugheit anstelle von den einfachen oder falschen Antworten zu finden.

15. den Sie mich veranlassen würden, mich zu erinnern, um sich Ihr Wort zu merken die Bibel (wie Romans ist 8), damit ich es in meinem Herzen haben und an meinen Verstand sich vorbereiten lassen kann, und bereit, eine Antwort zu anderen der Hoffnung zu geben, die ich über Sie habe.

16. Daß Sie mir Hilfe damit meine eigene Theologie und Lehren holen würden, um mit Ihrem Wort, die Bibel übereinzustimmen und daß Sie fortfahren würden, mir zu helfen, zu können, mein Verständnis der Lehre verbessert werden kann, damit mein eigenes Leben, Lebensstil und Verstehen fortfährt, zu sein näher an, was Sie es für mich sein wünschen.

17. Daß Sie meinen geistigen Einblick (Zusammenfassungen) mehr und mehr öffnen würden und daß, wo mein Verständnis oder Vorstellung von Ihnen nicht genau ist, daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu erlernen, wem Jesus Christ wirklich ist.

18. Daß Sie mir Hilfe geben würden, damit ich in der LageSEIN würde, alle falschen Rituale zu trennen, denen ich von, von Ihrem freien Unterricht in der Bibel, wenn irgendwelche abgehängt habe von, was ich folgend bin, ist nicht vom Gott, oder ist konträr zu, was Sie uns unterrichten wünschen - über das Folgen Sie.

19. Daß keine Kräfte des Übels nicht irgendwie geistiges Verständnis wegnehmen würden, das ich habe, aber eher, daß ich das Wissen behalten würde von, wie man Sie kennt und nicht an diesen Tagen der geistigen Täuschung betrogen wird.

20. Daß Sie geistige Stärke holen und zu mir helfen würden, damit ich nicht ein Teil von großen weg fallen oder irgendeiner Bewegung bin, die zu Ihnen und zu Ihrem heiligen Wort Angelegenheiten nachgemacht sein würde.

21. Das, wenn es alles gibt, das ich in meinem Leben getan habe oder irgendeine Weise, daß ich nicht auf Sie reagiert habe, wie ich haben sollte und die mich entweder am Gehen mit Ihnen hindert oder Haben des Verstehens, daß Sie jene things/responses/events zurück in meinen Verstand, damit ich auf sie im Namen Jesus Christ verzichten würde, und alle ihre von und von Konsequenzen holen würden und daß Sie jede mögliche Leere, Traurigkeit oder Verzweiflung in meinem Leben mit der Freude am Lord ersetzen würden und daß ich mehr auf das Lernen, Ihnen zu folgen gerichtet würde, indem man Ihr Wort las, die Bibel.

22. Daß Sie meine Augen öffnen würden, damit ich in der LageSEIN würde, offenbar zu sehen und zu erkennen, wenn es eine große Täuschung über geistige Themen gibt, wie man dieses Phänomen (oder diese Fälle) von einer biblischen Perspektive und daß Sie mir Klugheit geben würden, um zu wissen und damit ich erlernt versteht, wie

man meinen Freunden und liebe eine (Verwandte) ein Teil von ihm nicht zu sein hilft.

23 Daß Sie sicherstellen würden, daß einmal meine Augen und mein Verstand geöffnet sind, versteht die geistige Bedeutung der gegenwärtigen Fälle, die in der Welt stattfinden, daß Sie mein Herz vorbereiten würden, um Ihre Wahrheit anzunehmen und daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu verstehen, wie man Mut und Stärke durch Ihr heiliges Wort, die Bibel findet. Im Namen Jesus Christ, bitte ich um diese Sachen, die meinen Wunsch bestätigen, Ihr Wille übereinzustimmen, und ich bitte um Ihre Klugheit und eine Liebe der Wahrheit zu haben, Amen.

=====

Mehr an der Unterseite der Seite
wie man ewiges Leben u.
Hat

=====

Wir sind froh, wenn diese Liste (der Gebetanträge zum Gott) in der Lage IST, Sie zu unterstützen. Wir verstehen, daß diese möglicherweise nicht die beste oder wirkungsvollste Übersetzung sein kann. Wir verstehen, daß es viele unterschiedliche Weisen des Ausdrückens von von Gedanken und von von Wörtern gibt. Wenn Sie einen Vorschlag für eine bessere Übersetzung haben oder wenn Sie etwas Ihrer Zeit dauern möchten, Vorschläge zu schicken uns, werden Sie Tausenden der Leute auch helfen, die dann die verbesserte Übersetzung lesen. Wir haben häufig ein neues Testament, das in Ihrer Sprache oder in den Sprachen vorhanden ist, die selten oder alt sind.

Wenn Sie nach einem neuen Testament in einer spezifischen Sprache suchen, schreiben Sie uns bitte. Auch wir möchten sicher sein und versuchen, das manchmal mitzuteilen, bieten wir Bücher an, die nicht frei sind und die Geld kosten. Aber, wenn Sie nicht einige jener elektronischen Bücher sich leisten können, können wir einen Austausch der elektronischen Bücher für Hilfe bei der Übersetzung oder bei der Übersetzung Arbeit häufig tun. Sie müssen nicht ein professioneller Arbeiter sein, nur eine regelmäßige Person, die interessiert ist, an zu helfen.

Sie sollten einen Computer haben, oder Sie sollten Zugang zu einem Computer an Ihrer lokalen Bibliothek oder Hochschule oder Universität haben, da die normalerweise bessere Anschlüsse zum Internet haben. Sie können Ihr eigenes persönliches FREIES Konto der elektronischen Post, indem Sie zum mail.yahoo.com

auch normalerweise herstellen gehen dauern bitte einen Moment, um die Adresse der elektronischen Post zu finden befunden an der Unterseite oder am Ende dieser Seite. Wir hoffen, daß Sie uns elektronische Post schicken, wenn diese hilfreich oder Ermutigung ist. Wir regen Sie auch an, mit uns hinsichtlich der elektronischen Bücher in Verbindung zu treten, die wir dem sind ohne Kosten und freies

anbieten, die, wir viele Bücher in den Fremdsprachen haben, aber wir nicht sie immer setzen, um elektronisch zu empfangen (Download) weil wir nur vorhanden die Bücher oder die Themen bilden, die erbeten sind. Wir regen Sie an fortzufahren, zum Gott zu beten und fortzufahren, über ihn zu erlernen, indem wir das neue Testament lesen. Wir

peessoas EU orar que você daria a mim um amar do seu Divino Palavra (o novo Testamento), e que você daria a mim espiritual sabedoria e discernment conhecer a ti melhor e para compreender o período de tempo que nós somos vivendo em.

Por favor ajudar eu saber como lidar com as dificuldades que Eu sou confrontado com todos os dias. Lorde Deus , Ajudar eu querer conhecer a ti Melhor e querer ajudar outro Christian no meu área e pelo mundo. EU orar que você daria o Electrónico livro equipa e aquelas o qual trabalho no Websters e aqueles que ajudar lhes seu sabedoria. EU orar que você ajudaria o indivíduo membros do seu família (e a minha família) para não ser espiritual enganar , mas compreender a ti e querer aceitar e seguir a ti em todos bastante. e Eu pergunto você fazer estas coisas em nome de Jesus , Amen ,

=====

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who

answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.
I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who work on the website and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus,
Amen,

=====

5. Taj te Bog će popuštanje mene ponuditi ištanje to poslužitelj Te više

6. Taj te će podsjetiti mene to pričati sa te prayerwhen) Ja sam frustriran ili u problemima , umjesto težak to odluka predmet ja osobno jedini preko moj čovječji snaga.

7. Taj te će popuštanje mene Mudrost i srce ispunjen sa Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA će poslužitelj te više efektivno.

8. Taj te će popuštanje mene želja to studirati tvoj riječ , Biblija , (novim Oporuka Evandjelje od John), na osobni baza

9. taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u tako da Ja sam u mogućnosti to obavijest predmet in Biblija (tvoj riječ) što Ja mogu osobni povezivati se , i da htijenje pomoć mene shvatiti što koji želite mene za napraviti u mojem život.

10. Taj te će popuštanje mene velik raspoznavanje , to shvatiti kako to objasniti to ostali tko ti si , i da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti naučiti kako naučiti i znati kako to pristajati uza što te i tvoj riječ (Biblija)

11. Taj te će donijeti narod (ili websiteovi) u mojem život tko ištanje to znati te , i tko jesu jak in njihov točnost sporazum od te (bog); i da te će donijeti narod (ili websiteovi) u mojem život koji će biti u mogućnosti to hrabriti mene to precizan naučite kako podijeliti Biblija riječ od istina (2 Plašljiv 215:).

12. Taj te će pomoć mene naučiti to imati velik sporazum o što Biblija inačici je najbolji , što je većina točnost , i što je preko duhovni snaga & Power PC , i što inačici sporazum sa izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut autorstvo dana Nov Oporuka to pisati.

13. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene korištenje moj vrijeme in dobar put , i ne to prosipati moj vrijeme na Neistinit ili prazan Metodije da biste dobili Zatvori to Bog (ali koji nisu vjerno Biblijski), i gdje svi oni Metodije stvarajući nijedan čeznuti uvjeti ili trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u to shvatiti što učiniti tražiti in Churchill ili mjesto od moliti se , što rod od pitanje to pitati , i da te će pomoć mene pronaći onaj koji vjeruje ili pastor sa velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lahak ili neistinit odgovoriti.

15. taj te će nanijeti mene to sjećati se to sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija (kao što je Rumunjski 8), tako da Ja mogu imati Internet u mojem srce i imati moj imati što protiv spreman , i biti spreman to popuštanje odgovoriti to ostali dana uzdanica taj Imam o te.

16. Taj te će donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj posjedovati teologija i doktrina to poklapati se tvoj riječ , Biblija i da te će nastaviti to pomoć mene znati kako moj sporazum od doktrina može poboljšati tako da moj posjedovati život , stil života i sporazum nastaviti biti Zatvori to što koji želite Internet biti za mene.

17. Taj te će OpenBSD moj duhovni unutar (zaključak) više i više , i da gdje svi moj sporazum ili percepcija od te nije točnost , taj te će pomoć mene naučiti tko Isus Krist vjerno je.

18. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to odijeljen bilo koji neistinit ritualni što Imam zavisnost na , from tvoj jasan pomoć u učenju in Biblija , ako postoje od što Ja sam sljedeće nije od Bog , ili je ugovor to što koji želite to vas naučiti nas o sljedeće te.

19. Taj bilo koji sila od zlo će ne oduzeti bilo koji duhovni sporazum što Imam , ali radije taj JA će čvrsto držati znanje kako to znati te i ne biti lukav in te dani od duhovni varka.

20. Taj te će donijeti duhovni snaga i ponuditi mene tako da JA neće biti dio ognjevit Jesen Daleko ili od bilo koji pokret što bi bilo produhovljeno krivotvoren novac vama i u vaš Svet Riječ

21. Da ako ima je išta taj Imam ispunjavanja u mojem život , ili bilo koji put taj Imam ne odgovaranje vama kao JA trebaju imati i da je koji se može spriječiti mene sa ili hodanje sa te , ili vlasništvo sporazum , taj te će donijeti oni predmet / reakcija / događaj leđa u moj imati što protiv , tako da JA će odreći se njima in ime od Isus Krist , i svi od njihov efekt i posljedica , i da te će opet staviti bilo koji praznina ,sadness ili izgubiti nadu u mojem život sa Ono što pruža užitek dana Gospodar , i da JA bi bilo više fokusirati na znanje to ndarac te mimo čitanje tvoj riječ , Biblija

22. Taj te će OpenBSD moj oči tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to jasno vidjeti i prepoznati ako ima Velik Varka o Duhovni tema , kako to shvatiti ovaj fenomen (ili te događaj) from Biblijski perspektiva , i da te će popuštanje mene mudrost to znati i tako dalje taj JA htijenje naučite kako pomoć moj prijatelj i voljen sam sebe (odnosni) ne biti dio it.

23. Taj te će osigurati da jedanput moj oči jesu OpenBSD i moj imati što protiv shvatiti duhovni izražajnost od tekući događaj uzimanje mjesto u svijetu , taj te će pripremiti moj srce to prihvatiti tvoj istina , i da te će pomoć mene shvatiti kako pronaći hrabrost i snaga preko tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. In ime od Isus Krist , JA tražiti te predmet potvrditi moj

želja biti složno tvoj htijenje , i Ja sam iskanje tvoj mudrost i
to imati hatar dana Istina Da

=====

Više podno Stranica
Kako to imati Vječan Život

=====

Mi jesu veseo ako ovaj rub (od moljenje molba to Bog) je u mogućnosti to pomoći te. Mi shvatiti ovaj možda neće biti najbolji ili većina djelotvoran prevođenje. Mi shvatiti koji su mnogobrojan različit putevi od istiskivanje misao i riječ. Ukoliko imati sugestija za bolji prevođenje , ili ukoliko će voljeti uzeti malolitražan iznos od tvoj vrijeme to poslati sugestija nama , te htijenje biti pomoć tisuća od ostali narod isto tako , koji će onda čitanje oplemenjen prevođenje. Mi više puta imati Nov Oporuka raspoloživ u vaš jezik ili in jezik koji su rijedak ili star. Ako ste obličje za Nov Oporuka in specifičan jezik , ugoditi korespondirati nas. Isto tako , mi ištanje istinabog i pokušati komunicirati taj katkada , mi obaviti ponuda knjiga koji nisu Slobodan i da obaviti trošak novac.

Ali ukoliko ne moći priuštiti neki od oni elektronski knjiga , mi može više puta obaviti izmjena od elektronski knjiga za pomoć sa prevođenje ili prevođenje funkcionirati. Nemate biti koji se odnosi na zvanje radnik , samo jedan dan pravilan osoba tko je zainteresirana za pomoć. Te trebaju imati računalo ili te trebaju imati pristup to računalo at tvoj lokalni knjižnica ili fakulteti ili sveučilišta , otada oni obično imati bolji povezivanje to Internet. Možete isto tako obično utemeljiti tvoj posjedovati osobni SLOBODAN elektronička pošta račun odlaskom na mail.yahoo.com

3. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k ne dovolit má bát se of člen určitý neznámá až k stát se člen určitý odpustit , či člen určitý báze do mne rozcházet se v názorech sloužit you.

4. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k vidět a až k dostat instrukce jak? až k mít člen určitý duchovní síla Nemusím (docela tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible) jeden) do člen určitý příhoda vpřed a b) do já sám osobní duchovní cesta.

5. Aby tebe Bůh chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k potřeba až k sloužit Tebe více 6. Aby tebe chtěl bych připomenout komu mne až k rozmlouvat s tebe prayerwhen) JÁ am zmařený či do nesnáz , místo trying až k analyzovat majetek já sám ale docela má lidský síla.

7. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne Moudrost a jeden srdce nákyb s Biblický Moudrost tak, že JÁ chtěl bych sloužit tebe více efektivní. 8. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne jeden poručit až k učení tvůj slovo , člen určitý Bible , (Nový zákon Evangelium of Jan), dále jeden osobní báze

9. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne tak, že JÁ am schopný až k oznámení majetek do člen určitý Bible (tvůj slovo) kdo Dovedu co se mě týče být v poměru k sem tam , to postačí pomoci mne dovídat se jaký tebe potřeba mne až k zavraždit má duch.

10. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne celek bystrost , až k dovídat se jak? až k jasně se vyjádřit až k jiní kdo tebe ar , a aby JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k dostat instrukce jak? až k dostat instrukce a vŘdŘt jak? až k postavit se za tebe a tvůj slovo (člen určitý Bible)

11. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid (či websites) do má duch kdo potřeba až k vŘdŘt tebe , a kdo ar silný do jejich přesný dohoda of tebe (bůh); a Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid (či websites) do má duch kdo vůle být schopný až k dodat myslí mne až k přesný dostat instrukce jak? až k dělit člen určitý Bible Písmo svaté pravda (2 Bázlivý 215:).

12. Aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce až k mít celek dohoda kolem kdo Bible líčení is nejlépe , kdo is nejčtetnější přesný , a kdo 3sg.préz.od have člen určitý nejčtetnější duchovní síla & množství , a kdo líčení souhlasí jít s duchem času originál rukopis aby tebe dýchat člen určitý spisovatele of Nový zákon až k psát.

13. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne až k cvičení má čas do jeden blaho cesta , a rozcházet se v názorech zpustošit má čas dále Chybný či hladový metody až k brát blízky až k Bůh (kdyby ne ar ne opravdu Biblický), a kde those metody napsat ne dlouhá hláska čas či {lasting||stálý||trvalý}} duchovní nést ovoce.

14. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne až k dovídat se jaký až k hledat do jeden církev či jeden bydliště of uctívání , jaký rody of otázky až k ptát se , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k nález věřící či jeden duchovní s celek duchovní moudrost místo bezstarostný či chybný odpovídá.

15. aby tebe chtěl bych být příčinou mne na pamětnou až k memorovat tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible (jako takový Říman 8), tak, že Dovedu mít ono do má srdce a mít má mysl připravený , a být hbitý až k darovat neurč. člen být v souhlase s jiní of člen určitý naděje aby Mám u sebe tebe.

16. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést pomoci až k mne tak, že já sám bohosloví a doktrína až k souhlasit s tvůj slovo , člen určitý

Bible a aby tebe chtěl bych stále být pomoci mne vŘdŘt jak? má dohoda of doktrína pocínovat být opravit tak, že já sám duch lifestyle a dohoda odročit až k být blízky k jakému účelu tebe potřeba ono až k být pro mne.

17. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný má duchovní jasnozření (konec) čím dále, tím více , a aby kde má dohoda či chápavost of tebe is ne přesný , aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce kdo Jezuita Kristus opravdu is.

18. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k oddělený jakýkoliv chybný obřad kdo JÁ mít důvěra dále , dle tvůj celý doktrína do člen určitý Bible , jestli vůbec of jaký JÁ am následující is ne of Bůh , či is proti čemu jaký tebe potřeba až k učít us kolem následující tebe.

19. Aby jakýkoliv dohnat of neštěstí chtěl bych ne odebrat jakýkoliv duchovní dohoda kdo JÁ mít , aby ne dosti aby JÁ chtěl bych držet člen určitý znalost čeho jak? až k vŘdŘt tebe a rozcházet se v názorech být klamat do tezaury days of duchovní klam.

20. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést duchovní síla a pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ vůle rozcházet se v názorech být část of notáblové Klesání Pryč či of jakýkoliv pohyb kdo chtěl bych být duchovo falšovat až k tebe a až k tvůj Svatý Slovo

21. Aby -li tam is cokoli aby JÁ mít utahaný má duch , či jakkoli aby JÁ mít ne dotazovaná osoba až k tebe ačkoliv Šel bych mít a to jest opatření mne dle jeden nebo druhý kráčení s tebe , či having dohoda , aby tebe chtěl bych nést those majetek / citlivost přístroje / příhoda bek do má mysl , tak, že JÁ chtěl bych nectít barvu je jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , a celek of jejich dojem a dosah , a aby tebe chtěl bych dát na dřívější místo jakýkoliv emptiness ,sadness či

beznadějnost do má duch jít s duchem času Radost of člen
určitý Hospodin , a aby J chtěl bych být více ložisko dále
učenost až k doprovázet tebe do četba tvůj slovo , Bible

22. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný probůh tak, že JÁ chtěl
bych být schopný až k jasně vidět a pochopit -li tam is jeden
Celek Klam kolem Duchovní námět , jak? až k dovídat se
tato přechodný (či tezaury příhoda) dle jeden Biblický
perspektiva , a aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne moudrost až
k vŘdŘt a tak, že JÁ vůle dostat instrukce jak? posloužit
jídlem má druh a Amor sám (příbuzní) ne být část of it.

23. Aby tebe chtěl bych pojistit aby druhdy probůh ar
nechráněný a má mysl dovídat se člen určitý duchovní
význam of běh příhoda dobytí bydliště do člen určitý svět ,
aby tebe chtěl bych chystat se má srdce až k přijmout tvůj
pravda , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne dovídat se jak?
až k nález kuráž a síla docela tvůj Svatý Slovo , člen určitý
Bible. Jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , JÁ tázat se na tezaury
majetek biřmovat má poručit až k být doma souhlas tvůj
vůle , a JÁ am ptaní se do tvůj moudrost a až k mít jeden
láska ke komu člen určitý Pravda Amen

=====

Více v člen určitý Dno of Blok
Jak? až k mít Nekonečný Duch

=====

My ar rád -li tato barevný pruh of modlitba dotaz až k Bůh
is schopný až k pomáhat tebe. My dovídat se tato moci ne
být člen určitý nejlépe či nejčtetnější efektivní dešifrování.
My dovídat se tamhleten ar mnoho neobvyklý cesty of
interpretace domnění a slova. -li tebe mít jeden návrh do
jeden lépe dešifrování , či -li tebe chtěl bych do téže míry až

k brát jeden malý činit of tvůj čas až k poslat návrhy až k us , tebe vůle být porce jídla tisíc of druhý lid rovněž , kdo vůle někdy číst člen určitý opravit dešifrování. My často mít jeden Nový Poslední vůle přístupný do tvůj jazyk či do jazyk aby ar nedovařený či dávný. -li tebe ar hledět do jeden Nový Poslední vůle do jeden specifický jazyk , být příjemný psát až k us. Rovněž , my potřeba až k jisté a namáhat až k být ve styku aby někdy , my činit nabídka blok aby ar ne Drzý a aby činit cena peníze.

Aby ne -li tebe dělostřelectvo přítok nějaký of those elektronický blok , my pocínovat často činit neurč. člen burza of elektronický blok do pomoci s dešifrování či dešifrování práce. Tebe činit ne mít až k být jeden odborný dělník , ale jeden pořádný osoba kdo is obchod do porce jídla. Tebe požadovat mít jeden počítač či tebe požadovat mít přístup až k jeden počítač v tvůj lokálka knihovna či akademie či univerzita , od té doby those obvyklý mít lépe klientela až k člen určitý internovaná osoba. Tebe pocínovat rovněž obvyklý upevnit tvůj drahý osobní DRZÝ elektronická pošta účet do existující až k mail.yahoo.com

Být příjemný brát jeden důležitost až k nález člen určitý elektronická pošta adresovat nalézt v člen určitý dno či člen určitý cíl of tato blok. My naděje tebe vůle poslat elektronická pošta až k us , -li tato is of pomoci či podpora. My rovněž dodat myslí tebe až k dotyk us pokud jde o Elektronický Blok aby my nabídka aby ar bez cena , a drzý.

My činit mít mnoho blok do cizí jazyk , aby ne my činit někdy bydliště je až k dostat electronically (zavádění) poněvadž my ale dělat přístupný člen určitý blok či člen určitý námět aby ar člen určitý nejčtenější dotaz. My dodat myslí tebe až k stále být modlit až k Bůh a až k stále být

Slovenian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Slovenian Language

slovenian prayer jezuit Kristus molitev Bog kako prositi kako moci slisati svoj zaprositi podati ponuditi komu kaj mi

=====

pri aparatu imeti se za boga , tvorec od vsemirje , bog :

1. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum prositi stvari to rabim prositi
2. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum v vernik vi ter uvaževati kakšen hočeš vzdržati svoj življenje , namesto mi navdušenje svoj lasten hoteti (namen) zgoraj vaš.
3. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj ne pustiti svoj grozen od neznano v postati opravičilo , ali osnova navzlic ne streči you.
4. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj zagledati ter zvedeti kako imeti božji zakon čvrstost rabim (skozi vaš izraziti z besedami biblija) a) zakaj pripetljaj spredaj ter b) zakaj svoj lasten oseben netelesen potovanje.
5. to vi Bog hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj biti brez streči vi več
6. to vi hoteti spomniti se mi pogovarjati se vi prayerwhen) jaz sem uničen ali v težava , namesto težaven odločiti stvari sebi šele skozi svoj človeški čvrstost.
7. to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost ter a srčika poln Biblical modrost tako da jaz hoteti začetni udarec z žogo vi več razpoložljiv.

8. to vi hoteti izročiti mi a zahteva študirati vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija , (novi testament evangelij od John), naprej a oseben osnova

9. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi tako da morem opaziti stvari v biblija (vaš izraziti z besedami) kateri morem osebno tikati se česa , ter to zadostuje pomoč mi razumeti kakšen vi biti brez mi uganjati v svoj življenje.

10. to vi hoteti izročiti mi velik bistroumnost , v razumeti kako razlagati drugim kdo vi ste , ter to jaz domišljavec zmožen zvedeti kako zvedeti ter znanje kako stati pokoncu zakaj vi ter vaš izraziti z besedami (biblija)

11. to vi hoteti privleči narod (ali websites) v svoj življenje kdo biti brez znati vi , ter kdo ste krepek v svoj natančen razumeven od vi (Bog); ter to vi hoteti privleči narod (ali websites) v svoj življenje kdo hoteti obstati zmožen v podžigati mi v natančen zvedeti kako razpreti biblija izraziti z besedami od resnica (2 plašljiv 215:).

12. to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti imeti velik razumeven približno kateri biblija prevod je najprimernejši , kateri je največ natančen , ter kateri has največ netelesen čvrstost & sila , ter kateri prevod strinjati se s samorasel rokopis to vi vdihniti pisec od novi testament pisati.

13. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi rabiti svoj čas v a dober izuriti za hojo ali ježo po cesti , ter ne v razsipavati svoj čas naprej napačen ali puhel metoda zadobiti sklepnik v Bog (če že ne ste ne resnično Biblical), ter kraj oni metoda predelki ne dolg pogoj ali trajen netelesen sadje.

14. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi v razumeti kakšen iskati v a cerkvica ali a mesto od častiti , kakšen milosten od vprašanje zaprositi , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi najti vernik ali a pastor s velik netelesen modrost namesto neprisiljen ali napačen odgovor.

15. to vi hoteti vzrok mi spomniti se naučiti se na pamet vaš izraziti z besedami biblija (kot na primer retoromanski 8), tako da morem življati to v svoj srčika ter življati svoj srce

pripravljen , ter obstati radovoljen podati odgovor drugim od upanje to imam približno vi.

16. to vi hoteti privleči ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da svoj lasten teologija ter nauk ujemati se s vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija ter to vi hoteti vzdržnost v pomoč mi znanje kako svoj razumeven od nauk moči obstati izpopolniti tako da svoj lasten življenje lifestyle ter razumeven vzdržnost to live at warefare with s.o. sklepnik eemu vi biti brez to v obstati navzlic.

17. to vi hoteti plan svoj netelesen vpogled (sklep) bolj in bolj , ter to kraj svoj razumeven ali zaznavanje od vi ni natančen , to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti kdo jezuit Kristus resnično je.

18. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen razstati se poljuben napačen cerkveni obredi kateri imam odvisnost naprej , s vaš veder poučevanje v biblija , če sploh kateri od kakšen jaz sem sledeč ni od Bog , ali je nasprotno eemu kakšen hočeš učiti nas približno sledeč vi.

19. to poljuben vojna sila od zlo hoteti ne odvzeti poljuben netelesen razumeven kateri imam , šele precej to jaz hoteti obdržati znanost od kako znati vi ter ne v obstati goljufati dandanes od netelesen prevara.

20. to vi hoteti privleči netelesen čvrstost ter ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da nočem v obstati del od velika gospoda padanje stran ali od poljuben tok kateri domišljavec netelesen ponarejen vam na uslugo ter v vaš svet izraziti z besedami

21. to če je nič to imam velja v svoj življenje , ali vsekakor to imam ne odgovor vam na uslugo kot jaz should življati ter to je preprečljiv mi s vsak izmed obeh pešačenje z vami , ali imetje razumeven , to vi hoteti privleči oni stvari / odgovor / pripetljaj prislon v svoj srce , tako da jaz hoteti odreči se jih v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , ter prav do svoj vrednostni papirji ter posledica , ter to vi hoteti nadomestiti poljuben puhlost ,sadness ali obup v svoj

življenje s veselje od bog , ter to jaz domišljavec več žarišče
naprej učenje slediti vi z čitanje vaš izraziti z besedami ,
biblija

22. to vi hoteti plan svoj oči tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen
v jasno zagledati ter pred sodiščem se pismeno obvezati če
je a velik prevara približno netelesen predmet , kako v
razumeti to fenomen (ali od this pripetljaj) s a Biblical
perspektiven , ter to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost znati ter
tako da bom se učil kako v pomoč svoj prijateljstvo ter
ljubezen sam sebe, sebi, se (žlahta) ne obstati del od it.

23. to vi hoteti zavarovati to nekoč svoj oči ste odpirač ter
svoj srce razumeti božji zakon pomen od tok pripetljaj
taking mesto na svetu , to vi hoteti pripraviti se svoj srčika
vzeti vaš resnica , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi razumeti kako
najti pogum ter čvrstost skozi vaš svet izraziti z besedami ,
biblija. v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , jaz
prostiti od this stvari potrditi svoj zahteva v biti znotraj
pogodba vaš hoteti , ter vprašam zakaj vaš modrost ter imeti
a ljubezen od resnica Amen.

=====

več pravzaprav od stran
kako imeti večer življenje

=====

mi smo vesel če to zapisati v seznam (od molitev prošnja v
Bog) je zmožen pomagati vi. mi razumeti to maj ne obstati
najboljši ali največ uspešen prevod. mi razumeti to so veliko
različnen ways od iztisljiv mnenje ter izraziti z besedami. če
vi življati a nasvet zakaj a rajši prevod , ali če vi hoteti všeč
biti zavzeti a tesen znesek od vaš čas pošiljati nasvet v nas ,
boš pomaganje tisoč od drugi narod tudi , kdo hoteti torej
čitanje izpopolniti prevod. mi pogosto življati a nova zaveza

pri roki v vaš jezik ali v jezik to ste redek ali star. če isčeš a nova zaveza v a poseben jezik , prosim napisati rabiti. tudi , mi biti brez v obstati varen ter začeti v biti obhajan to včasih , mi delati oferirati knjiga to ste ne prost ter to delati strošek penez.

šele če vi ne morem privoščiti si nekaj tega oni elektronski knjiga , mi moči pogosto delati mena od elektronski knjiga zakaj pomoč s prevod ali prevod opus. vi nikar ne življati to live at warefare with s.o. a poklicen delavec , šele a reden oseba kdo je zavzet v pomaganje. vi should življati a računalo ali vi should življati postranski v a računalo v vaš tukajšnji knjižnica ali višja gimnazija ali univerza , odkar oni navadno življati rajši vez v stažist v bolnišnici. vi moči tudi navadno ustanoviti vaš lasten oseben prost elektronski verižna srajca račun z tekoč v mail.yahoo.com

prosim zalotiti a važnost za odkriti elektronski verižna srajca ogovor poiskati pravzaprav ali prenehati od to stran. mi upanje boš poslal elektronski verižna srajca v nas , če to je od pomoč ali encouragement. mi tudi podžigati vi v zveza nas zadeven elektronski knjiga to mi oferirati to ste če ne strošek , ter prost.

mi delati življati veliko knjiga v tuji jeziki , šele mi nikar ne zmeraj mesto jih sprejeti electronically (travnato gričevje) zato ker mi šele izdelovanje pri roki knjiga ali predmet to ste največ prošnja. mi podžigati vi v vzdržnost prositi v Bog ter v vzdržnost zvedeti približno njega z čitanje novi testament. mi izreči dobrodošlico vaš vprašanje ter razložiti z elektronski verižna srajca.

=====
=====

kanila sa gumawa. masiyahan tumulong bawa't isa ng kanila sa hindi may katakutan at sa gunitain atipan ng pawid ka ay ang diyos sino sumagot dasal at sino ay di pagbintangan ng lahat ng bagay.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would palakasin ang loob kanila , at atipan ng pawid ka ipagsanggalang kanila , at ang gumawa & magkalinga atipan ng pawid sila ay kumuha di. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would ipagsanggalang kanila sa ang tangayin pilitin o iba sagwil atipan ng pawid could saktan kanila o slow kanila itumba.

masiyahan tumulong ako kailan ako gumamit ito bago testamento sa din isipin ng ang mga tao sino may made ito edisyon makukuha , pagayon atipan ng pawid ako maaari magdasal dahil sa kanila at pagayon sila maaari mapatuloy sa tumulong laling marami mga tao ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako a ibigin ng mo banal salita (ang bago testamento), at atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako tangayin dunong at discernment sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa maintindihan ang tukdok ng takdaan ng oras atipan ng pawid tayo ay ikinabubuhay di.

masiyahan tumulong ako sa malaman paano sa makitungo kumuha ang mahirap hindi madali atipan ng pawid ako ay confronted kumuha bawa't araw. panginoon diyos , tumulong ako sa magkulang sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa magkulang sa tumulong iba binyagan di akin malawak at sa tabi-tabi ang daigdig. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ang Electronic book itambal at those sino gumawa sa ang website at those sino tumulong kanila mo dunong.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would tumulong ang isang tao pagkakasapi ng kanila mag-anak (at akin mag-anak) sa hindi maaari spiritually dayain , datapuwa't sa maintindihan ka at sa magkulang sa tanggapin at sundan ka di bawa't daan. at ako humingi ka sa gumawa tesis bagay di ang pangalanan ng heswita , susugan ,

Behag hjälpa mig dem till vara köpa duktig verk fort , och göra mer Elektronisk bokna tillgänglig Behag hjälpa mig dem till har alla resurserna , pengarna , den styrka och tiden så pass de behov for att kunde hålla arbetande till deras. Behag hjälpa mig den här så pass de/vi/du/ni är del om spannen så pass hjälp dem på en daglig basis. Behaga ger dem den styrka till fortsätta och ger var av dem den ande förståndet för den verk så pass du vilja dem till gör. Behag hjälpa mig var av dem till inte har rädsla och till minas så pass du er den Gud vem svar bön och vem er han i lidelse av allting.

JAG be så pass du skulle uppmuntra dem , och så pass du skydda dem , och den verk & ministären så pass de er förlovad i.

JAG be så pass du skulle skydda dem från den Ande Pressar eller annan hinder så pass kunde skada dem eller långsam dem ned. Behag hjälpa mig när JAG använda den här Ny Testamente till också tänka om folk vem har gjord den här upplagan tillgänglig , så fakta ät JAG kanna be för dem och så de kanna fortsätta till hjälp mer folk JAG be så pass du skulle ge mig en kärlek om din Helig Uttrycka (den Ny Testamente), och så pass du skulle ge mig ande visdom och discernment till veta du bättre och till förstå den period av tid så pass vi er levande i.

Behag hjälpa mig till veta hur till ha att göra med svårigheten så pass JAG er stillt överför var dag. Vår Herre och Frälsare Gud , Hjälp mig till vilja till veta du Bättre och till vilja till hjälp annan Kristen i min areal och i omkrets det värld. JAG be så pass du skulle ger den Elektronisk bok slå sig ihop och den här vem arbeta på den spindelväv och den här vem hjälp dem din visdom.

JAG be så pass du skulle hjälp individuellt medlemmen av deras familj (och min familj) till inte bli spirituallly lurat , utom till förstå du och mig till vilja till accept och följa du i varje väg. och JAG fråga du till gör de här sakerna inne om namn av Jesus , Samarbetsvillig ,

ресурсы, деньг, прочность и время которые они для того чтобы мочь держать работать для вас. Пожалуйста помогите тем будут частью команды помогает им на ежедневное основание. Пожалуйста дайте им прочность для того чтобы продолжать и давать каждому из их духовное вникание для работы что вы хотите их сделать. Пожалуйста помогите каждому из их не иметь страх и не вспоминать что вы будете богом отвечают молитве и in charge of все. Я молю что вы ободрили их, и что вы защищаете их, и работа & министерство что они включены внутри.

Я молю что вы защитили их от духовных усилий или других препон смогли повредить им или замедлить им вниз. Пожалуйста помогите мне когда я использую этот новый testament также для того чтобы думать людей делали этот вариант имеющейся, так, что я смогу помолить для их и поэтому их сможете продолжать помочь больше людей.

Я молю что вы дали мне влюбленность вашего святейшего слова (Новый завет), и что вы дали мне духовные премудрость и распознаение для того чтобы знать вас более лучше и понять период времени котором мы живем в. Пожалуйста помогите мне суметь как общаться с затруднениями что я confronted с каждым днем. Лорд Бог, помогает мне хотеть знать вас более лучше и хотеть помочь другим христианкам в моей области и вокруг мира.

Я молю что вы дали электронную команду и те книги помогают им ваша премудрость. Я молю что вы помогли индивидуальным членам их семьи (и моей семьи) духовност быть обманутым, но понять вас и хотеть принять и последовать за вас в каждой дороге. Также дайте нам комфорт и наведение в эти времена и я

определителен член работа & министерство този те сте задължавам in. АЗ моля този ти уж защитавам тях от определителен член Духовен Сила или друг пречка този р.т. от сап вреда тях или бавен тях голо възвишение. Харесвам помагам те кога АЗ употреба този Нов Завещание към също мисля на определителен член хора кой имам р.т. и р.р. от make този издание наличен , така този АЗ мога моля за тях и така те мога продължавам към помагам повече хора АЗ моля този ти уж давам те а любов на youг Свят Дума (определителен член Нов Завещание), и този ти уж давам те духовен мъдрост и различаване към зная ти по-добър и към разбирам определителен член период на време този ние сте жив in. Харесвам помагам те към зная как към раздавам с определителен член мъчен този АЗ съм изправлям пред с всеки ден.

Лорд Бог , Помагам те към липса към зная ти По-добър и към липса към помагам друг Християнски in my площ и наоколо определителен член свят.

АЗ моля този ти уж давам определителен член Electronic книга впряг и от that кой работа на определителен член website и от that кой помагам тях youг мъдрост. АЗ моля този ти уж помагам определителен член личен членство на техен семейство (и my семейство) към не бъда духовен измамвам , но към разбирам ти и към липса към приемам и следвам ти in всеки път. и АЗ питам ти към правя тези нещо in определителен член име на Йезуит , Amen ,

hakkında sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek belgili tanımlık insanlar -den sorumlu için yapım bu elektronik kitap elde edilebilir. mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru maktadır iş hızlı , ve yapmak daha elektronik kitap elde edilebilir mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru -si olmak tüm belgili tanımlık kaynak , belgili tanımlık para , belgili tanımlık güç ve belgili tanımlık zaman adl. şu onlar lüzum için maktadır almak çalışma için sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek o adl. şu are bölüm -in belgili tanımlık takım adl. şu yardım etmek onları üstünde an her temel. mutlu etmek vermek onları belgili tanımlık güç -e doğru devam etmek ve vermek her -in onları belgili tanımlık ruhanî basiret için belgili tanımlık iş adl.

şu sen istemek onları -e doğru yapmak. mutlu etmek yardım etmek her -in onları -e doğru değil -si olmak korkmak ve -e doğru anımsamak adl. şu sen are belgili tanımlık mabut kim yanıt dua ve kim bkz. be içinde fiyat istemek -in her şey. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti yüreklendirmek onları , ve adl. şu sen korumak onları , ve belgili tanımlık iş & bakanlık adl. şu onlar are meşgul içinde. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti korumak onları --dan belgili tanımlık ruhanî güç ya da diğer engel adl.

şu -ebil zarar onları ya da yavaş onları aşağı. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni ne zaman I kullanma bu İncil -e doğru da düşün belgili tanımlık insanlar kim -si olmak -den yapılmış bu baskı elde edilebilir , takı I -ebilmek dua etmek için onları vesaire onlar -ebilmek devam etmek -e doğru yardım etmek daha insanlar I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni a aşk -in senin kutsal kelime (belgili tanımlık İncil), ve adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni ruhanî akıllılık ve discernment -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru anlamak belgili tanımlık döndürmemem adl. şu biz are canlı içinde. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni -e doğru bilmek nasıl -e doğru dağıtmak ile belgili tanımlık müşkülât adl.

Kako za naći predaja iz urok Raspoloženje

Kako za zasluga određeni član istinit Bog nad Nebo

Kako otkriti određeni član Hrišćanin Bog

Kako za moliti za Bog droz Isus Krist

JA imati nikada molitva pre nego

Važan za Bog

Bog željan ljubavi svaki osoba osoba

Isus Krist moći pomoć

Se Bog Biti stalo moj život

Molitva Traženju

stvar taj te moć oskudica za uzeti u obzir govorenje za Bog
okolo Molitva Traženju kod te , okolo te

=====

**Govorenje za Bog , određeni član Kreator nad određeni
član Svemir , određeni član Gospodar :**

1. taj te davati za mene određeni član hrabrost za moliti
određeni član stvar taj JA potreba za moliti 2. taj te davati za
mene određeni član hrabrost za verovati te pa primiti šta te
oskudica raditi s moj život , umjesto mene uznijeti moj
vlastiti volja (namera) iznad vaš.

3. taj te davati mene ponuditi ne career moj bojazan nad
određeni član nepoznat za postati određeni član isprika ,
inače određeni član osnovica umjesto mene ne za služiti
you.

4. taj te davati mene ponuditi vidjeti pa učiti kako za imati
određeni član duhovni sway JA potreba (droz tvoj riječ

Biblija) jedan) umjesto određeni član događaj ispred pa P)
umjesto moj vlastiti crew duhovni putovanje.

5. Taj te Bog davati mene ponuditi oskudica za služiti Te
briny

6. Taj te podsetiti mene za razgovarati sa te prayerwhen) JA
sam frustriran inače u problemima , umjesto težak za odluka
stvar ja sam jedini droz moj ljudsko biće sway.

7. Taj te davati mene Mudrost pa jedan srce ispunjen s
Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA služiti te briny delotvorno.

8. Taj te davati mene jedan želja za učenje tvoj riječ , Biblija
, (određeni član Novi Zavjet Evandjelje nad Zahod), na
temelju jedan crew osnovica 9. taj te davati pomoć za mene
tako da JA sam u mogućnosti za obaveštenje stvar unutra
Biblija (tvoj riječ) šta JA moći osobno vezati za , pa taj
volja pomoć mene shvatiti šta te oskudica mene raditi unutra
moj život.

10. Taj te davati mene velik raspoznavanje , za shvatiti kako
za objasniti za ostali tko te biti , pa taj JA moći učiti kako
učiti pa knotkle kako za pristajati nza što te pa tvoj riječ (
Biblija)

11. Taj te donijeti narod (inače websites) unutra moj život
tko oskudica za knotkle te , pa tko biti jak unutra njihov
precizan sporazum nad te (Bog); pa Taj te donijeti narod (
inače websites) unutra moj život tko će biti u mogućnosti za
ohrabriti mene za točno učiti kako za podeliti Biblija reč nad
istina (2 Timotej 215:).

12. Taj te pomoć mene učiti za imati velik sporazum okolo
šta Biblija prikaz 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu najbolji , šta
3. lice od TO BE u prezentu većina precizan , pa šta je preko

duhovni sway & snaga , pa šta prikaz složiti se s određeni član izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut određeni član autorstvo nad određeni član Novi Zavjet za pisati.

13. Taj te davati ponuditi mene za korist moj vrijeme unutra jedan dobar put , pa ne za uzaludnost moj vrijeme na temelju Neistinit inače prazan metod za dobiti zaglavni kamen za Bog (ipak taj nisu vjerno Biblijski), pa kuda tim metod proizvod nijedan dug rok inače trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te davati pomoć za mene za shvatiti šta za tražiti unutra jedan crkva inače jedan mjesto nad zasluga , šta rod nad sumnja za pitati , pa taj te pomoć mene za naći vernik inače jedan parson s velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lak inače neistinit odgovor.

15. taj te uzrok mene za sećati se za sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija (takav kao Latinluk 8), tako da JA moći imati pik na moj srce pa imati moj pamćenje spreman , pa biti spreman za davati dobro odgovarati ostali nad određeni član nadati se taj JA imati okolo te.

16. Taj te donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj vlastiti teologija pa doktrina za slagati tvoj riječ , Biblija pa taj te nastaviti za pomoć mene knotkle kako moj sporazum nad doktrina moći poboljšati tako da moj vlastiti život , stil života pa sporazum nastavlja da bude zaglavni kamen za šta te oskudica to da bude umjesto mene.

17. Taj te otvoren moj duhovni uvid (zaključak) sve više , pa taj kuda moj sporazum inače percepcija nad te nije precizan , taj te pomoć mene učiti tko Isus Krist vjerno 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu.

18. Taj te davati ponuditi mene tako da JA moći za odvojen iko neistinit obredni šta JA imati zavisnost na temelju , iz

tvoj jasan poučavanje unutra Biblija , ako postoje nad šta JA sam sledeće nije nad Bog , inače 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u suprotnosti sa šta te oskudica za poučavati nama okolo sledeće te.

19. Taj iko sile nad urok ne oduteti iko duhovni sporazum šta JA imati , ipak radije taj JA zadržati određeni član znanje nad kako za knotkle te pa ne da bude lukav unutra ovih dan nad duhovni varka.

20. Taj te donijeti duhovni sway pa ponuditi mene tako da JA volja ne da bude dio nad određeni član Velik Koji pada Daleko inače nad iko pokret šta postojati produhovljeno krivotvoriti za te pa za tvoj Svet Riječ

21. Taj da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu bilo što taj JA imati ispunjavanja unutra moj život , inače iko put taj JA ne imate odgovaranje za te ace JA treba imati pa taj 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu sprječavanje mene iz oba hodanje s te , inače imajući sporazum , taj te donijeti tim stvar / odgovor / događaj leđa u moj pamćenje , tako da JA odreći se njima u ime Isus Krist , pa svi nad njihov vrijednosni papiri pa posledica , pa taj te opet staviti iko praznina ,sadness inače očajavati unutra moj život s određeni član Radost nad određeni član Gospodar , pa taj JA postojati briny usredotočen na temelju znanje za sledii te kod čitanje tvoj riječ , određeni član Biblija

22. Taj te otvoren moj oči tako da JA moći za jasno vidjeti pa prepoznati da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu jedan Velik Varka okolo Duhovni tema , kako za shvatiti današji fenomen (inače ovih događaj) iz jedan Biblijski perspektiva , pa taj te davati mene mudrost za knotkle i tako taj JA volja učiti kako za pomoć moj prijatelj pa voljen sam sebe (rodbina) ne postojati dio nad it.

23. Taj te osigurati taj jednom moj oči biti otvoreni pa moj pamćenje shvatiti određeni član duhovni izražajnost nad trenutni zbivanja uzimanje mjesto unutra određeni član svet , taj te pripremiti moj srce prihvatiti tvoj istina , pa taj te pomoć mene shvatiti kako za naći hrabrost pa sway droz tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. U ime Isus Krist , JA tražiti ovih stvar potvrđujući moj želja da bude složno tvoj volja , pa JA sam iskanje tvoj mudrost pa za imati jedan ljubav nad određeni član Istina Da

=====

Briny podno Stranica
Kako za imati Vječan Život

=====

Nama biti dearth da današji foil (nad molitva traženju za Bog) 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u mogućnosti za pomoći te. Nama shvatiti današji ne može biti određeni član najbolji inače većina delotvoran prevod. Nama shvatiti taj onde biti mnogobrojan različit putevi nad izraziv misao pa reči. Da te imati jedan sugestija umjesto jedan bolji prevod , inače da te sličan za uzeti jedan malen količina nad tvoj vrijeme za poslati sugestija nama , te će biti pomaganje hiljadu nad ostali narod isto , tko volja onda čitanje određeni član poboljšan prevod. Nama često imati jedan Novi Zavjet raspoloživ unutra tvoj jezik inače unutra jezik taj biti redak inače star.

Da te biti handsome umjesto jedan Novi Zavjet unutra jedan specifičan jezik , ugoditi pisati nama. Isto , nama oskudica da bude siguran pa probati za komunicirati taj katkada , nama činiti ponuda knjiga taj nisu Slobodan pa taj činiti koštati novac. Ipak da te ne moći priuštiti neki od tim elektronički knjiga , nama moći često činiti dobro razmena

nad elektronički knjiga umjesto pomoć s prevod inače prevod posao.

Te ne morati postojati jedan stručan radnik , jedini jedan pravilan osoba tko 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu zainteresiran za pomaganje. Te treba imati jedan računar inače te treba imati pristup za jedan računar kod tvoj meštanim biblioteka inače univerzitet inače univerzitet , otada tim obično imati bolji spoj za određeni član Internet. Te moći isto obično utemeljiti tvoj vlastiti crew SLOBODAN elektronski pošta račun kod lijevanje mail.yahoo.com

Ugoditi uzeti maloprije otkriti određeni član elektronski pošta adresa smješten podno inače određeni član kraj nad današnji stranica. Nama nadati se te volja poslati elektronski pošta nama , da današnji 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu nad pomoć inače hrabrenje. Nama isto ohrabriti te za dodir nama u vezi sa Elektronički Knjiga taj nama ponuda taj biti van koštati , pa slobodan.

Nama činiti imati mnogobrojan knjiga unutra stran jezik , ipak nama ne uvijek mjesto njima za primiti elektronski (skidati podatke) zato nama jedini napraviti raspoloživ određeni član knjiga inače određeni član tema taj biti preko zatražen. Nama ohrabriti te za nastaviti za moliti za Bog pa za nastaviti učiti okolo Njemu kod čitanje određeni član Novi Zavjet. Nama dobrodošao tvoj sumnja pa primedba kod elektronski pošta.

Молитва к
бога как помолить к
бога как бог может услышать моему
молитве как спросить, что бог дал помощь к мне
как найти духовное наведение
как найти deliverance от злейшего
духов как поклониться поистине бог
рая как найти христианское
бога как помолить к богу до
jesus christ я никогда не молила перед
важным к влюбленностям бога
бога каждое индивидуальное
jesus, котор персоны christ может помочь
делает внимательность бога о моих вещах
запросов молитве
жизни вы могли хотеть для рассмотрения поговорить к
богу о запросах молитве
вами, о вас

=====

Говорящ к богу, создатель вселенного, лорд:

1. вы дали бы к мне смелости помолить вещи я для того чтобы помолить

2. вы дали бы к мне смелости верить вам и принимать вы хотите сделать с моей жизнью, вместо меня exalting мой воля (намерие) над твоим.

3. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы не препятствовать моим страхам неиствстня стать отговорками, или основа для меня, котор нужно не служить вы. 4. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы

увидеть и выучить как иметь духовную прочность я (через ваше слово библия) а) для случаев вперед и б) для моего собственного личного духовного путешествия.

5. Что вы бог дали мне помощь для того чтобы хотеть служить вы больше

6. Что вы remind, что я разговаривал с вами (prayer)when я себя расстрою или в затруднении, вместо пытаться разрешить вещи только через мою людскую прочность.

7. Что вы дали мне премудрость и сердце наполнило с библейской премудростью так НОП я служил бы вы эффективно.

8. Что вы дали мне желание изучить ваше слово, библию, (Новый завет Gospel john), on a personal basis,

9. вы дали бы помощи к мне так, что я буду заметить вещи в библии (вашем слове) я могу лично отнести к, и которой поможет мне понять вы хотите меня сделать в моей жизни.

10. Что вы дали мне большое распознавание, для того чтобы понять как объяснить к другим которые вы, и что я мог выучить как выучить и суметь как стоять вверх для вас и вашего слова (библии)

11. Что вы принесли людей (или websites) в моей жизни хотят знать вас, и которые сильны в их точном вникании вас (бог); и то вы принесли бы людей (или websites) в моей жизни будет ободрить меня точно выучить как разделить библию слово правды (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Что вы помогли мне выучить иметь большое внимание о который вариант библии самые лучшие, который самый точный, и который имеет самые духовные прочность & силу, и которая вариант соглашается с первоначально рукописями что вы воодушевили авторы Новый завет написать.

13. Что вы дали помощь к мне для использования моего времени в хорошей дороге, и для того чтобы не расточительствовать мое время на ложных или пустых методах получить closer to бог (но то не будьте поистине библейск), и где те методы не производят никакой долгосрочный или lasting духовный плодощ.

14. Что вы дали помощь к мне понять look for в церков или месте поклонения, что виды вопросов, котор нужно спросить, и что вы помогли мне найти верующих или pastor с большой духовной премудростью вместо легких или ложных ответов.

15. вы причинили бы меня вспомнить для того чтобы запомнить ваше слово библия (such as Romans 8), так, что я смогу иметь его в моем сердце и иметь мой разум быть подготовленным, и готово дать ответ к другому из упования которое я имею о вас.

16. Что вы принесли помощь к мне так НОП мои собственные теология и доктрины для того чтобы согласиться с вашим словом, библией и что вы продолжались помочь мне суметь как мое внимание доктрины можно улучшить так, что мои собственные жизнь, lifestyle и понимать будут продолжаться быть closer to вы хотите их быть для меня.

17. Что вы раскрыли мою духовную проницательность (заключения) больше и больше, и что где мои вникание или восприятие вас не точны, что вы помогли мне выучить Jesus Christ поистине.

18. Что вы дали помощь к мне так НОП я мог бы отделить любые ложные ритуалы я зависел на, от ваших ясных преподавательств в Библии, если любое из, то я following не бога, или противоположны к вы хотите для того чтобы научить нам - о следовать за вами.

19. Что любые усилия зла take away несколько духовное вникание я имею, но довольно что я сохранил знание как знать вас и быть обманутым внутри these days духовного обмана.

20. Что вы принесли духовную прочность и помогли к мне так НОП я не буду частью большой падать прочь или любого движения было бы духовност counterfeit к вам и к вашему святейшему слову.

21. То если что-нибудь, то я делал в моей жизни, или любая дорога что я не отвечал к вам по мере того как я должен иметь и то предотвращает меня от или гулять с вами, или иметь понимать, что вы принесли те things/responses/events back into мой разум, так НОП я отречься бы от их in the name of Jesus Christ, и все из их влияний и последствий, и что вы заменили любые emptiness, тоскливость или despair в моей жизни с утешой лорда, и что я больше был сфокусирован на учить последовать за вами путем читать ваше слово, Библия.

22. Что вы раскрыли мои глаза так НОП я мог бы ясно увидеть и узнать если будет большой обман о духовных темах, то как понять это явление (или эти случаи) от

библейской перспективы, и что вы дали мне премудрость для того чтобы знать и так НОП я выучу как помочь моим друзьям и полюбил одни (родственники) для того чтобы не быть частью ее.

23 Что вы обеспечили что раз мои глаза раскрыны и мой разум понимает духовное значение текущие события принимая место в мире, что вы подготовили мое сердце для того чтобы признавать вашу правду, и что вы помогли мне понять как найти смелость и прочность через ваше святейшее слово, библию. In the name of jesus christ, я прошу эти вещи подтверждая мое желание быть в соответствии вашей волей, и я прошу ваша премудрость и иметь влюбленность правды, Аминь.

=====

Больше на дне страницы
как иметь вечная жизнь

=====

Мы рады если этот список (запросов молитве к богу) может помочь вам. Мы понимаем это не может быть самый лучший или самый эффективный перевод. Мы понимаем что будут много по-разному дорог выражать мысли и слова. Если вы имеете предложение для более лучшего перевода, или если вы хотел были бы принять малое количество вашего времени послать предложения к нам, то вы будете помогать тысячам людей также, которые после этого прочитают улучшенный перевод. Мы часто имеем новый testament имеющийся в вашем языке или в языках редко или старо. Если вы смотрите для нового testament в специфически языке, то пожалуйста напишите к нам.

رئذنتل او فوخل مدغل مهنم لك قدعاسم اجرل
ءيش لك نع لووسمل او قالصل ا هبوجا يذلا طلا تنان.

& لمعل او ، مهتياح مكن او ، مهعيجشت متلضفت نأ طلا وعدأ
هيف نوكر اشري مهنأ قراز

نم اهر يغ وا هيجورل تاوقلا نم مهتياح متلضفت نأ طلا وعدأ
لفسا ذلا انم عطب وا مريض نأ نكهمي يتلا تابقلعلا

اضيا ركفنل ديدج دهع اذه مدختسا امدنع يتدعاسم اجرل
نا عيطتسا ىتح ، ءحاتملا هعبطلا هذه نم اولعج نيذلا سانلا
ددع قدعاسم هيف رارمتسالامل مهنس تي ىتحو اهيلع ىلصري
سانلا نم ربكلا

(ديدلجلا دهعلا) قسدقمل ا قملك كل بح ينيطعت تنك نا طلا وعدأ
كنا فرعت نا منطفلا او قملكل او هيجورل ينيطعت فوس كن او ،
اهيف شري عن يتلا ءينمزل ا قرتفلا او مهفل لصفلا

تابوعصل ا عم لماعتلا ءيفيك قفرعم هيف يتدعاسم اجرل
نا ديرت يندعاسي طلا درولل ا موي لك يذنا هجاوت يتلا
هيف نيحيسملا نيرخال ا دعاسن نا ديرنو لصفلا كنا فرعت
ملاعلا لوجو ققطنملا يذلب

نيذلا او بختنملا يزورتكلال ا باتكل ا يطعي نا مكل طلا وعدأ
مكتمكح مدعاست

عدخي ال (يتلئعو) اهترسا دارفأ دعاسي نا مكل طلا وعدأ
قرطلا لكب مكل ءعباتموا لوبق ديرتو مكب مهف نكلو ، ايحور

نا مكنم بلطاو ، تاقوالا هذه هيف هيجوتل او هعتملا انيطعي امك
نيم ، عوسي مس ا هيف ايشال هذه ل عفا

=====
=====

Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual

Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom. God, help me to understand you better. Please help my family to understand you better also.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus ,
Amen,

=====

R-La grande charte d'Angleterre ; ouvrage précédé d'un Précis – This is simply the MAGNA CHARTA, which recognizes liberty for everyone.

Gallagher, Mason - Was the Apostle Peter ever at Rome

Cannon of the Old Testament and the New Testament
or Why the Bible is Complete without the Apocrypha and
unwritten Traditions by Professor Archibald Alexander
Princeton Theological Seminary
1851 - Presbyterian Board of Publications. [[available online Free](#)]

Historical Evidences of the Truth of the Scripture Records
WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE DOUBTS AND
DISCOVERIES OF MODERN TIMES. by George
Rawlinson - Lectures Delivered at Oxford University
[\[available online Free \]](#)

The Apostolicity of Trinitarianism - by George Stanley
Faber - 1832 – 3 Vol / 3 Tomes [\[available online Free \]](#)

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be
contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the
primitive church ; and to involve contradictory and
irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself
(1847)
by James Endell Tyler, 1789-1851

Calvin defended : a memoir of the life, character, and
principles of John Calvin (1909) by Smyth, Thomas, 1808-
1873 ; Publish: Philadelphia : Presbyterian Board of
Publication. [[available online Free](#)]

The Supreme Godhead of Christ, the Corner-stone of Christianity by W. Gordon - 1855[\[available online Free \]](#)

A history of the work of redemption containing the outlines of a body of divinity ...

Author: Edwards, Jonathan, 1703-1758.

Publication Info: Philadelphia,: Presbyterian board of publication, [\[available online Free \]](#)

The origin of pagan idolatry ascertained from historical testimony and circumstantial evidence. - by George Stanley Faber - 1816 3 Vol. / 3 Tomes [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Seventh General Council, the Second of Nicaea, Held A.D. 787, in which the Worship of Images was established - based on early documents by Rev. John Mendham - 1850 [documents how this far-reaching Council went away from early Christianity and the New Testament]

Worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Papal System from its origin to the present time
A Historical Sketch of every doctrine, claim and practice of the Church of Rome by William Cathcart, DD
1872 – [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Protestant exiles of Zillertal; their persecutions and expatriation from the Tyrol, on separating from the Romish church – [\[available online Free \]](#)

An essay on apostolical succession- being a defence of a genuine ministry – by Rev Thomas Powell - 1846

An inquiry into the history and theology of the ancient Vallenses and Albigenses; as exhibiting, agreeably to the promises, the perpetuity of the sincere church of Christ Publish info London, Seeley and Burnside, - by George Stanley Faber - 1838 [[available online Free](#)]

The Israel of the Alps. A complete history of the Waldenses and their colonies (1875) by Alexis Muston (History of the Waldensians) – 2 Vol/ 2 Tome – Available in English and Separately ALSO in French [[available online Free](#)]

Encouragement for Women

Amy Charmichael

AMY CARMICHAEL - From Sunrise Land [[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Lotus buds (1910) [[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Overweights of joy (1906) [[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Walker of Tinnevelly (1916) [[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL -After Everest ; the experiences of a mountaineer and medical mission (1936) [[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL -The continuation of a story ([1914

GALLICA – <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Histoire ecclésiastique – 3 Tomes - by Théodore de Bèze,
[available online Free]

BEZE-Sermons sur l'histoire de la résurrection de Notre-
Seigneur Jésus-Christ [available online Free]

DE BEZE - Confession de la foy chrestienne [available
online Free]

Vie de J. Calvin by Théodore de Bèze, [available online
Free]

Confession d'Augsbourg (français). 1550-Melanchthon
[available online Free]

La BIBLE-l'éd. de, Genève-par F. Perrin, 1567 [available
online Free]

Hobbes - Léviathan ou La matière, la forme et la puissance
d'un état ecclésiastique et civil [available online Free]

L'Église et l'État à Genève du vivant de Calvin
Roget, Amédée (1825-1883).
[available online Free]

LUTHER-Commentaire de l'épître aux Galates [available
online Free]

Petite chronique protestante de France [available online Free
]

Histoire de la guerre des hussites et du Concile de Basle
2 Tomes [recheck for accuracy]

Les Vaudois et l'Inquisition-par Th. de Cauzons (1908)
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Glossaire vaudois-par P.-M. Callet [\[available online Free \]](#)

Musée des protestans célèbres ou Portraits et notices
biographiques et littéraires des personnes les plus éminens
dans l'histoire de la réformation et du protestantisme par une
société de gens de lettres [\[available online Free \]](#)

(publ. par Mr. G. T. Doin; Publication : Paris : Weyer : Treuttel et Wurtz :
Scherff [et al.], 1821-1824 - 6 vol./6 Tomes : ill. ; in-8
Doin, Guillaume-Tell (1794-1854). Éditeur scientifique)

Notions élémentaires de grammaire comparée pour servir à
l'étude des trois langues classiques [\[available online Free \]](#)

Thesaurus graecae linguae ab Henrico Stephano constructus.
Tomus I : in quo praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit
vocabula in certas classes distribuit, multiplici derivatorum
serie...

(Estienne, Henri (1528-1598). Auteur du texte Tomus I,II,III,IV : in quo
praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit vocabula in certas classes
distribuit, multiplici derivatorum serie; Thesaurus graecae linguae ab
Henrico Stephano constructus) [\[available online Free \]](#)

La liberté chrétienne; étude sur le principe de la piété chez
Luther ; Strasbourg, Librairie Istra, 1922 - Will, Robert
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Bible-N.T.(français)-1523 - Lefèvre d'Étaples [\[available
online Free \]](#)

Calvin considéré comme exégète - Par Auguste Vesson
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Biblia en lengua española traducida palabra por palabra de la verdad hebrayca-FERRARA

Biblia. Español11602-translationes por Cypriano de Valera (misspelled occasionally as Cypriano de Varela) [[available online Free](#)]

Reina Valera 1602 – New Testament Available at www.archive.org [[available online Free](#)]

La Biblia : que es, los sacros libros del Vieio y Nuevo Testamento

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532-1625
Los dos tratados del papa, i de la misa - escritos por Cipriano D. Valera ; i por él publicados primero el a. 1588, luego el a. 1599; i ahora fielmente reimpresos [Madrid], 1851 [[available online Free](#)]

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532?-1625
Aviso a los de la iglesia romana, sobre la indiccion de jubilé, por la bulla del papa Clemente octavo.
English Title = An ansvvere or admonition to those of the Church of Rome, touching the iubile, proclaimed by the bull, made and set foorth by Pope Clement the eyght, for the yeare of our Lord. 1600. Translated out of French [[available online Free](#)]

Spanish Protestants in the Sixteenth Century by Cornelius August Wilkens French [[available online Free](#)]

Historia de Los Protestantes Españoles Y de Su Persecucion Por Felipe II – Adolfo de Castro – 1851 (also Available in English) [[available online Free](#)]

The Spanish Protestants and Their Persecution by Philip II

– 1851 - Adolfo de Castro [[available online Free](#)]

Institucion de la religion christiana;
Institutio Christianae religionis. Spanish
Calvin, Jean, 1509-1564

Institución religiosa escrita por Juan Calvino el año 1536 y
traduzida al castellano por Cipriano de Valera.
Calvino, Juan.

Catecismo que significa: forma de instruccion, que contiene
los principios de la religion de dios, util y necessario para
todo fiel Christiano : compuesto en manera de dialogo,
donde pregunta el maestro, y responde el discipulo
En casa de Ricardo del Campo, M.D.XCVI [1596] Calvino,
Juan.

Tratado para confirmar los pobres catiuos de Berueria en la
catolica y antigua se, y religion Christiana: y para los
consolar con la Palabra de Dios en las afliciones que
padecen por el evangelio de Iesu Christo. [...] Al fin deste
tratado hallareys un enxambre de los falsos milagros, y
ilusiones del Demonio con que Maria de la visitacion priora
de la Anunciada de Lisboa engaño à muy muchos: y de
como fue descubierta y condenada al fin del año de .1588
En casa de Pedro Shorto, Año de. 1594
Valera, Cipriano de,

Biblia de Ferrara, corregida por Haham R. Samuel de
Casseres

The Protestant exiles of Madeira (c1860) French [[available
online Free](#)]

internal credibility; and their connection with Christianity; comprehending the substance of eight lectures read before the University of Oxford, in the year 1801; pursuant to the will of the late Rev. John Bampton, A.M. / By George Stanley Faber -Oxford : The University press, 1801 [Topic: defense of the authorship of Moses and the historical accuracy of the Old Testament] [[available online Free](#)]

TC The English Revisers' Greek Text-Shown to be Unauthorized, Except by Egyptian Copies Discarded [[available online Free](#)]

CANON of the Old and New Testament by Archibald Alexander [[available online Free](#)]

An inquiry into the integrity of the Greek Vulgate- or, Received text of the New Testament 1815 92mb [[available online Free](#)]

A vindication of 1 John, v. 7 from the objections of M. Griesbach [[available online Free](#)]

The Burning of the Bibles- Defence of the Protestant Version – Nathan Moore - 1843

A dictionarie of the French and English tongues 1611 Cotgrave, Randle - [[available online Free](#)]

The Canon of the New Testament vindicated in answer to the objections of J.T. in his Amyntor, with several additions [[available online Free](#)]

the paramount authority of the Holy Scriptures vindicated (1868)

Resurrection of Jesus Christ, or the necessity of Personal Repentance for Salvation.

The Translations have been accomplished all around the world in many languages, starting with changeover from the older accurate Greek Text, to the modern invented one, starting between 1904 and 1910 depending on which edition, which translation team, and which publisher.

We cannot recommend: the New Testament or Bible of Louis Segond. This man was probably well intentioned, but his translation are actually based on the 8th Critical edition of Tischendorf, who opposed the Reformation, the Historicity of the Books of the Bible, and the Greek Text used by Christians for thousands of years.

For additional information on versions, type on the Internet Search: “verses missing in the NIV” and you will find more material.

We cannot recommend the english-language NKJV, even though it claims to depend on the Textus Receptus. That is not exactly accurate. The NKJV makes this claim based on the eclectic [mixed and confused] greek text collated officially by Herman von Soden. The problem is that von Soden did not accomplish this by himself and used 40 assistants, without recording who chose which text or the names of those students. Herman Hoskier [Scholar, University of Michigan] was accurate in demonstrating the links between Sinaiticus, Vaticanus, and the Greek Text of Von Soden. Thus what is explained as being “based on” the Textus Receptus actually was a departure from that very text.

The Old Testaments of almost all modern language Bibles, in almost all languages is a CHANGED text. It does NOT conform to the historic Old Testament, and is based instead on the recent work of the German Kittel, who can be easily considered an Apostate by historic Lutheran standards. (more in a momentf).

The Old Testament of the NKJV is based on the New Hebrew Translation of Kittel. [die Biblia Hebraica von Rudolf Kittel] Kittel remains problematic for his own approach to translation.

Kittel, the translator of the Old Testament [for almost all modern editions of the Bible]:

1. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was accurate.
2. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was the same as the original Pentateuch.
3. Did not believe in the inspiration of the Old Testament or the New Testament.

4. Did not believe in what Martin Luther would believe would constitute Salvation (salvation by Faith alone, in Christ Jesus alone).
5. Considered the Old Testament to be a mixture compiled by tribes who were themselves confused about their own religion.

Most people today who are Christians would consider Kittel to be a Heretical Apostate since he denies the inspiration of the Bible and the accuracy of the words of Jesus in the New Testament. Kittel today would be refused to be allowed to be a Pastor or a translator. His translation work misleads

and misguides people into error, whenever they read his work.

The Evidence against Kittel is not small. It is simply the work of Kittel himself, and what he wrote. Much of the evidence can be found in:

A history of the Hebrews (1895) by R Kittel – 2 Vol

Essentially, Kittel proceeds from a number of directions to undermine the Old Testament and the history of the Hebrews, by pretending to take a scholarly approach. Kittel did not seem to like the Hebrews much, but he did seem to like ancient pagan and mystery religions. (see the Two Babylons by Hislop, or History of the Temple by Edersheim, and then compare).

His son Gerhard Kittel, a “scholar” who worked for the German Bible Society in Germany in World War II, with full approval of the State, ALSO was not a Christian and would ALSO be considered an apostate. Gerhard Kittel served as advisor to the leader of Germany in World War II. After the war, Gerhard Kittel was tried for War Crimes.

On the basis of the Documentation, those who believe in the Bible and in Historic Christianity are compelled to find ALTERNATIVE texts to the Old Testament translated by Kittel or the New Testaments that depart from the historic Ancient Koine Greek.

Both Kittel Sr and Kittel Jr appear to have been false Christians, and may continue to mislead many. People who cannot understand how this can happen may want to read a few books including :

Seduction of Christianity by Dave Hunt.

The Agony of Deceit by Horton
Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey
The Battle for the Bible by Harold Lindsell (Editor of
Christianity Today)

Those who want more information about Kittel should
consult:

1) Problems with Kittel – Short paper sometimes available
online or at www.archive.org

2) The Theological Faculty of the University of Jena during
the Third in PDF [can be found online sometimes]
by S. Heschel, Professor, Dartmouth College

3) Theologians under : Gerhard Kittel, Paul Althaus, and
Emanuel Hirsch / Robert P. Ericksen.
Publish info New Haven : **Yale University** Press, 1985.
(New Haven, 1987)

4) Leonore Siegele - Wenschkewitz, Neutestamentliche
Wissenschaft vor der Judenfrage: Gerhard Kittels
theologische Arbeit im Wandel deutscher Geschichte
(München: Kaiser, 1980).

5) Rethinking the German Church Struggle
by John S. Conway [online]
<http://motlc.wiesenthal.com/resources/books/annual4/chap18.html>

6) Betrayal: German Churches and the Holocaust
by Robert P. Ericksen (Editor), Susannah Heschel (Editor)

Questions about (PDF) Ebooks:

- **I notice that you have lists of Ebooks here.**
- **I understand that you may want others to know about the books, but why here ?**
- There are several reasons why this was done.
 - 1) so that people who know nothing about Christianity have a place to start. There are now thousands of books about Christianity available. Knowing where to begin can be difficult. These books simply represent ideas and a potential starting place.
 - 2) so that people can learn what other Christians were like, who lived **before**. We live in a world that still concentrates on the tasks of the moment, but pays little attention to the past. Today, many people do not know **HOW** other Christians lived their daily lives, in centuries past. Some of these books are from the past. They offer the struggles and the methods of responding through their Christian faith, in their own daily lives, some from hundreds of years ago. In addition, many of those books are documented and have good sources. This seems to be a good way for Christians from the past to encourage those in the present.
 - 3) Histories of certain Christians **DO** belong to those who are those who are native to those churches, those geographic areas, or who speak those languages.

But although that is true, many churches today have communities or denominations that have transcended **and surpassed the local geographic areas from where they initially or originally arose**. It is good for believers who are from **OTHER** geographic areas, to learn more about foreign languages and foreign cultures. Anything that can help to accomplish this, is movement

in the right direction.

- 4) It is normal for people to believe that if their church or their denomination is in one geographic location, that The history of that place is best expressed by those who are LOCAL historians. Unfortunately, today, this is often NOT accurate.

The reason is that many places have suffered from wars and from local disasters. This is especially true in Africa and the Near and Middle East. The Local historic records and documents were destroyed. Those documents that have survived, has survived OUTSIDE of those Areas of conflict. Much of their earlier history of the Eastern portion of the Roman Empire, is mostly known because of the record keepers of the West, and because of the travelers from the areas of Western Christianity. In many ways, Western Christianity is often still the record keeper of those from the East.

There is a great deal of historical records in the West, about the Near East. Those who live there today in the near East and Middle East know almost nothing about. We suggest some sources that may be of assistance.

- So you want to bring people closer, and that is a good answer, but why include records or books from England or from French speaking authors ?

1) Much of the material dealing with Eastern Orthodoxy OR dealing with the matters of Syria, The Byzantine Empire, Africa or Asia, were written about, in French. Please remember that until very recently, FRENCH was the language of the educated classes around the world, AND that it *was the MAIN language for diplomats, consuls and ambassadors and envoys*. As a result, there is value in helping those who

have an interest in French ALSO know where to start, concerning matters of Faith and History.

Some of the material listed in [French](#) simply gives people a starting point for learning about Christianity in Europe, from a non-English point of view. Other books are listed so that people can read some of those sources firsthand, for themselves and come to their own conclusions.

English Christians should be happy that they have a great spiritual heritage and examples, and rejoice also that the French can say the same. The examples of the strong and good Christians that have come before belong to everyone to all Christians, to all those who aspire to have good examples.

About the materials that deal with England, most of the world STILL does not realize that the records in England are usually MUCH older than the ecclesiastical records of OTHER areas of the world. England was divided up into geographic areas and Churches had great influence in the nation. That had not changed in England until the last few decades. Some of the records about Christianity in England
Go back for more than one thousand years, in an UNBROKEN line. One can follow the changes to the diocese through the different languages, through the different or changing legal documents and through the Rights confirmed to the churches.

Other areas of the world are claimed to be very ANCIENT in dealing with Christianity, but there is very little of actual documentation, of actual agreements, of actual legal descriptions, of actual records of local ceremonies, of actual local church councils, of the relationship between the secular State law, and the guidelines or rules of the Church. England was never invaded by those who posed a direct threat to its church institutions. The records were kept, so the records and documentation are in fact a much stronger Basis for the documenting of Christianity in earlier times.

Most Christians from the East do not know about this, and it would be good for them to learn more. In addition, there are also records in the Nations and Provinces of Europe, that have been kept where Roman Catholic Records demonstrate the authenticity of earlier Christian groups that pre-date the authority of the Bishop of Rome, even in the Western half of the Roman Empire. Some of those sources are listed herein also.

Finally, in the matter of suggesting books about Christianity and Other languages, please remember that each group likes to learn about its own past, and its own progress.

The French should be humbly proud of those Christians who were in France and who were brave and wise and demonstrated courage and a strong faithfulness to God. The Germans should learn and know the same thing about their history, as should the Spaniards and the Germans, and each and every other Nation and People-group. No matter who we are or where we are from, we can find something positive and good to encourage us and be glad that there were some who came before us, to show us a better way to live, by their faith and their Godly examples.

In closing it would be good perhaps to state what is obvious:

This ebook is likely to travel far and wide. Feel free to post online and use and print.

In many parts of the world, Christianity is deliberately falsely represented. It is represented as IF faith in God would make

someone “anti-intellectual” or somehow afraid of ideas or thinking. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Many people today do not know that the history of science today is edited to leave out the deep Christianity that most of the top scientists have held until very recent times.

Since God created the World and the scientific laws that govern it, it makes sense that God is the designer. No one is more scientific than God.

Many of the great scientists in the World are still Active Christians, with a consciously DEEP faith in God. Christians are not afraid of thinking for themselves. There are many secularists today who attempt to suggest that Christianity is for those who are feeble. The truth is that many of those are too feeble and too intellectually unprepared to answer the questions that Christianity asks of each man and each woman.

Those who do not have faith in Jesus Christ and who are secular simply often worship themselves, under the disguise of the theory of Evolution. But the chaos of the world today leaves most who are secular WITHOUT a guide or a method to explain either purpose in life, or the events that are taking place across the planet. Christianity with its record of 2000 years – (and please do not confuse the Vatican with Christianity, they are often not the same) – has a record of helping people navigate in difficult times.

Christianity teaches leaders to be humble and accountable, it helps merchants to trade honestly, and fathers to love their children and their wife. Christianity finds no value in doing harm to others for the purpose of self-interest. Usually doing harm to others is a method of expressing that ones faith in God is **ins**ufficient, therefore [the logic goes, that] harm must be done to others.

Behaving in that wrong manner is simply a Lack of faith in God, and therefore those who harm others from Other faiths and other religions are usually demonstrating a Lack of Faith in the God that *THEY* worship.

If God is all powerful, and if God can change the minds of others, and if God can reveal himself, then WHY harm anyone else who does not agree ? During THIS lifetime, it seems that each of us has the right to be wrong ,and the right to make up his own mind. Is it not up to God to deal with others in the afterlife ?

We provide answers, and help for those who seek truth (yes actual truth can be actually found and discovered, which is a shocking statement to many people who thought this was not genuinely possible).

God is a loving God. He offers Eternal Life to those who repent and believe in his message in the New Testament. But God also allows each individual to decide for themselves. This does not allow any of us to change or decide the rules. God is still God. We all are under his rules every time we are breathing, with each pulse that continues to beat in our heart.

God does not convince people against their Will. That annoys some people also, because they would like God to make decisions for them. But if people want to be Free, let them demonstrate this by exercising their own Freedom of choosing whether to follow God or not. (being able to chose to accept or reject God is not the same as being able to chose the consequences. Only the choice of which direction to Go is up to us. The consequences are whatever God has Actually declared them to be. Agreeing with Him or not will not change this.

Christianity is a source of internal strength and provides answers that almost no other religious system even claims to provide or attempts to provide.

Something usually happens to those who are intellectually honest and investigate Christianity. Many times, they find that Christianity is the most authentic, accurate and historic account of the history of the world.

It is the *genuine* answers and the genuine internal peace and help that Christians can find through their God which bothers those who are afraid to search for God. We only hope that each person will embrace their spiritual journey and take the challenge upon themselves to ask the question about how to find Truth and accurate answers.

The answers CAN be found. Some of these books are simply provided to help people find a few of the pieces that will serve as a means to encourage them in thinking and in having their inner questions answered.

We continue to find more answers every day. We have not arrived and we certainly are not perfect. But if we have helped others to proceed a bit farther on their own journeys, certainly the effort will not have been in vain.

Psalm 50:15

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Psalm 90

91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation.

Psalm 23

23:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

With My Whole Heart - With all my heart

"with my whole heart"

If we truly expect God to respond to us, we must be willing to make the commitment to Him **with our whole heart**.

This means making a commitment to Him with our ENTIRE, or ALL of our heart. Many people do not want to be **truly** committed to God. They simply want God to rescue them at that moment, so that they can continue to ignore Him and refuse to do what they should. God knows those who ask help sincerely and those who do not. God knows each of our thoughts. God knows our true intentions, the intentions we consciously admit to, and the intentions we may not want to admit to. God knows us better than we know ourselves. When we are truly and honestly and sincerely praying to find God, and wanting Him with all of our heart, or with our whole heart, THAT is when God DOES respond.

What should people do if they cannot make this commitment to God, or if they are afraid to do this ?
Pray :

Lord God, I do not know you well enough, please help me to know you better, and please help me to understand you. Change my desire to serve you and help me to want to be committed to you with my whole heart. I pray that you would send into my life those who can help me, or places where I can find accurate information about You. Please preserve me and help me grow so that I can be entirely committed to you. In the name of Jesus, Amen.

Here are some verses in the Bible that demonstrate that God responds to those who are committed with their whole heart.

(Psa 9:1 KJV) To the chief Musician upon Muthlabben, A Psalm of David. I will praise thee, O LORD **with my whole heart**; I will show forth all thy marvellous works.

(Psa 111:1 KJV) Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD **with my whole heart**, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

(Psa 119:2 KJV) Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:10 KJV) **With my whole heart** have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

(Psa 119:34 KJV) Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:58 KJV) I entreated thy favour **with my whole heart**: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

(Psa 119:69 KJV) The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts [with my whole heart](#).

(Psa 119:145 KJV) KOPH. I cried [with my whole heart](#); hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

(Psa 138:1 KJV) A Psalm of David. I will praise thee [with my whole heart](#): before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

(Isa 1:5 KJV) Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the [whole heart](#) faint.

(Jer 3:10 KJV) And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto [me with her whole heart](#), but feignedly, saith the LORD.

(Jer 24:7 KJV) And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me [with their whole heart](#).

(Jer 32:41 KJV) Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly [with my whole heart](#) and with my whole soul.

[I Peter 3:15](#) But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

II Timothy 2: 15 Study to show thyself approved unto
God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed,
rightly dividing the word of truth.

**Christian Conversions - According to the Bible -
Can NEVER be forced.**

**Any Conversion to Christianity which would be
"Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in
His True and KIND nature, that those who come to
Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to
Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.**

**Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support
Forced Conversions.**

That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.

Core Universal Rights

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

**The right to join together and express one's
belief**

PROPHECY, THE END of DAYS, and the WORLD in the Next Few Years.

What you may need to know

There is much talk these days in the Islamic world about the Time of Jacob, also known as the End Times or the End of Daysⁱ.

The records of Christianity and the records of Islam both seem to speak about the End Times. But the records of the Old and New Testaments have a record in the area of prophecy of events that are predicted to occur hundreds of years before they happen, and that record is 100% accurate.

According to Christianity, in order for a prophet or a writer or an author to truly be a prophet of God, that individual must be 100% correct 100% of the time.

This standard is applied to the Old and New Testaments (the Bible), and the verdict is that the Bible is 100% accurate, 100% of the time. History and Archeology confirms this, for those with the patience And courage to seek truth and accuracy.

What has been done sometimes in the name of Christianity, is not always good. But true Christians and Christian examples remain strong, solid and encouraging. True Christians have nothing to regret

nor be ashamed of. Offering help to others is not wrong.

There are many perspectives on the return of Jesus Christ. The New Testaments seems to predict the return of Two Messiahs BOTH of whom both claim to be Jesus Christ.

The first Messiah who returns to help those who believe in Him actually does not come to Earth. His feet do NOT touch Jerusalem at that point in time. That first Messiah calls his followers (Christ-followers) to Him, and they are caught up or meet Jesus Christ in the air, where their time with God starts at that moment.

The second Messiah is the one who announces that "He" is the one who has returned to Earth to establish His Kingdom. He establishes a Temple in the location of the Dome of the Rock [Temple Mount] in Jerusalem, also re-institutes the Jewish sacrifices of the Old Testament, and proclaims that He is going to rule on Earth. Only this Messiah who will call himself "Christ" will be a false Messiah, in other words the False Christ, the Wrong Christ.

During this time, Christians believe that they are to continue to be kind to their friends and neighbors, whether those neighbors and friends are Christians or Moslems or Hindus or anything else. This remains true in the End Times.

In the End Times according to Christianity, Christians are mostly the observers of the greatness of God, explaining to those who want to know, what is taking place in the world and why these things are happening.

In every generation of humans, there are many who claim that they WANT to live in a world without God. For that reason, God is going to give them what they want. Those people will have **1)** a world without God, but where **2)** a false Messiah arrives claiming to be Christ, and only an understanding of accurate Christianity will be able to help and show those people how to have Eternal Life.

The false Messiah comes onto the world stage and exercises power and dominion [over the entire world], ruling from the geographic location of the Ancient Roman Empire.

The false Messiah (obviously) denies that he is false, and institutes a system of global economic domination of a global economic system of money.

That money is a "symbolic" currency. As Christians today understand this, the currency of the False messiah is not based on Gold or Silver.

The currency that the False messiah establishes is "cashless". It does not require paper currency. In fact, the new currency will be global, and it is expected to be cashless, without actual currency.

But it will be based on banking principles in the West, and this False Messiah will cause those who are Jewish to believe that their Messiah has returned. Like much of the rest of the world, many will be deceived by the False Messiah who will accomplish many miracles and will institute his system of global economic domination.

The False Messiah will cause that the entire world and governmental structure will cause the implementation of his false economic system of currency.

That economic system is a system of global dominance and global slavery. The global bankers will endorse this plan, believing that they will reap even greater profits than they currently do based on their system of unjust usury.

This global currency will depend on computers to work, and computers will be used to keep records of all economic transactions all over the world. This will be a closed economic system, one that can only be used by those who have accepted the false currency of the False Messiah.

The False Messiah will cause each person to be obligated to accept to use the new currency, and each individual will be required to give homage, or attention, or reverence or adoration or some kind of worship, or allegiance or loyalty to the false messiah, in order to be able to use the new cashless currency.

The new cashless currency will have one feature that those "who have wisdom" will recognize: the new

cashless system in order to be used will require each human to have a particular mark or "identifier" or system of individual identification for each and every single separate person on the planet.

That may seem impossible. But even now, there are millions and billions of computer records that are kept on the populations of all nations that are already using modern banking. Therefore it is not difficult to understand that keeping track of 7 billion humans around the world is not anything that is difficult, even at this moment.

This system may seem impossible to establish especially for those not familiar with the details of power inside the European Union or the West. But then if all of this is only fiction, then it should not harm anyone to read this, and then prove many years from now that all of these concerns were false.

The new cashless system will incorporate a number within itself, as part of its numbering system. That number has been identified and predicted for two thousand years: it is the number "six hundred and sixty six" or 666.

That may seem impossible, but actually this number is already used as a primary tracking number within the computer inventory systems of the world, long before you have read these few pages.

The number is already incorporated in almost all goods and products that are sold around the world: the

number is within something called the Bar Code that can be found on all products for sale around the world.

Please remember that in order for all of this to be significant, it must be part of an economic system that requires each human to receive or accept their own numbering on their right hand or their forehead. The mark could be visible, but it is likely to be invisible to the eyes, but visible to machines, scanners and computers.

This bar code has a formal name: it is called the UPC or Universal Product Code.

An individual UPC number is assigned to each physical product that is sold on this planet. The UPC or Universal Product Code already does incorporate that number 666 in all products.

The lines [vertical lines] and the spacing between them, and the lines themselves, their own symmetry determine the numbers and how those lines [the UPC bar code] are read or scanned by the computers used today.

The UPC has 666 built within it, and it is simply the two long lines on the **left** of the bar code, the two long lines on the **right** of the bar code, and the two long lines in the **middle** of the bar code. The two long lines on the left are read by computers and scanners as the number "six" [6], and so are the two long lines in the middle and the right side. Together, they form a part of the bar code that in fact is 6 - 6 - 6 or six hundred and sixty six.

Well it will not take long for some to dispute this. Even some theologians have taken to dispute the disclosure of the number 666, suggesting instead that the correct number to watch for prophetically is not 666 but 616.

That is simply foolishness and a distraction. When this economic system is implemented, one of the signs that will accompany this will be the leaders of all faiths and all religions who will falsely state that there is no problem and no risk in accepting the mark of the slave, the mark of those who accept to worship the False Messiah.

These events were discussed a long time ago in the Old Testament book of Daniel, and in the Final and last book of the New Testament which is also called the Revelation of the Apostle Saint John, or simply "Revelation".

The Apostle John was the last living apostle of Jesus Christ. He lived until around the year 95 A.D. and he is the one who taught the early church and the early Christians which books of the Bible were written by his fellow Apostles (and remember he wrote five books of the New Testament himself, the gospel of John, the small Epistles of 1 John, 2 John and 3 John, and the book of Revelation), and could be used and trusted.

The early Christians knew which books were to be included in the Bible and which books were not.

A modern book has explained much of this. It was simply called "*Jesus is coming*" and was written by W.E.B Blackstone.

It is easy to dismiss Christians as Zionists. (Not all Christians are Zionists in any case). [and obviously, being pro-Jewish is NOT the same thing as being in favor of the official government of Israel. And one can be a Christian and desire good for **both** Jews and Arabs]. But Christian Zionists are not perceived friends of the Jews when they are warning the Jews, even about their Jewish state, that the Messiah who comes to tell them that he is their Messiah, will be the False Messiah.

The Ancient Book of Daniel is in the Old Testament. It must be read alongside the New Testament book of Revelation, in order to give understanding to those who want to understand prophecy and the events predicted in the End Times or the End of this Age.

Christians understand that God is the one who is God, and He brings about the End Times because the planet does not belong to itself. The planet does not belong to Humans, or to the false [demonic] beings who pretend to come from other planets.

The planet belongs to God and He is the one who causes everyone rich and poor, to understand through the events in the End of Days, that God is serious about being God, and humans do not have much time to get their own life in order, and to give an account to God who is going to return and require that account of each Human, on a personal and individual basis.

That task is so impossible to understand that all that humans can do is understand and come to God, with the understanding that God may or may not require their sacrifice, but He does require those who seek Him to read and understand and follow the words and doctrines of Jesus Christ as explained in the New Testament. [The Gospel of John is a good place to start].

All those who have come before can do, is leave a few things around, for those who will be left to try to understand these events in a very short period of time.

The literal understanding of the Times of the End is that they will last seven years, and that much of humanity will perish during that time through a variety of catastrophes and disasters, all of which God refuses to stop for a planet that has been saying that they do not need Him anymore.

If they do not need Him, then they should not complain when these events occur. If they Do need God, then they should be honest enough to admit this, try to find God, pray to find God and that they will not be deceived and that God would help them to find Him.

The economic system that requires a mark may have a different formulation for the number 666. It may stay the same as it is now, or it may change. But at this current time, no one is [yet] required to have this mark personally on their mark or forehead, though if the dollar dies or is replaced by a new currency, the new currency may be the one that is either an interim

currency, or the new currency of the mark, to be used only by those who accepted to be marked [electronically branded], so they can then use their mark along with the mark of the new economic system.

A "beast" is a monster, but one that at the same time is usually both 1) ferocious and \ 2) evil in addition to being overpowering and strong.

The new economic system will be ferocious and overpowering. It will be directed by the False Messiah and the Beast. (There are 3 Evil guys described in the book of Revelation). The economic system using the mark, becomes the "mark of the beast", because of two factors:

- 1) the one who runs and directs the system is a beast who is ruled by Evil and by Satan
- 2) the economic system of the mark of the beast takes on those characteristics of the beast also.

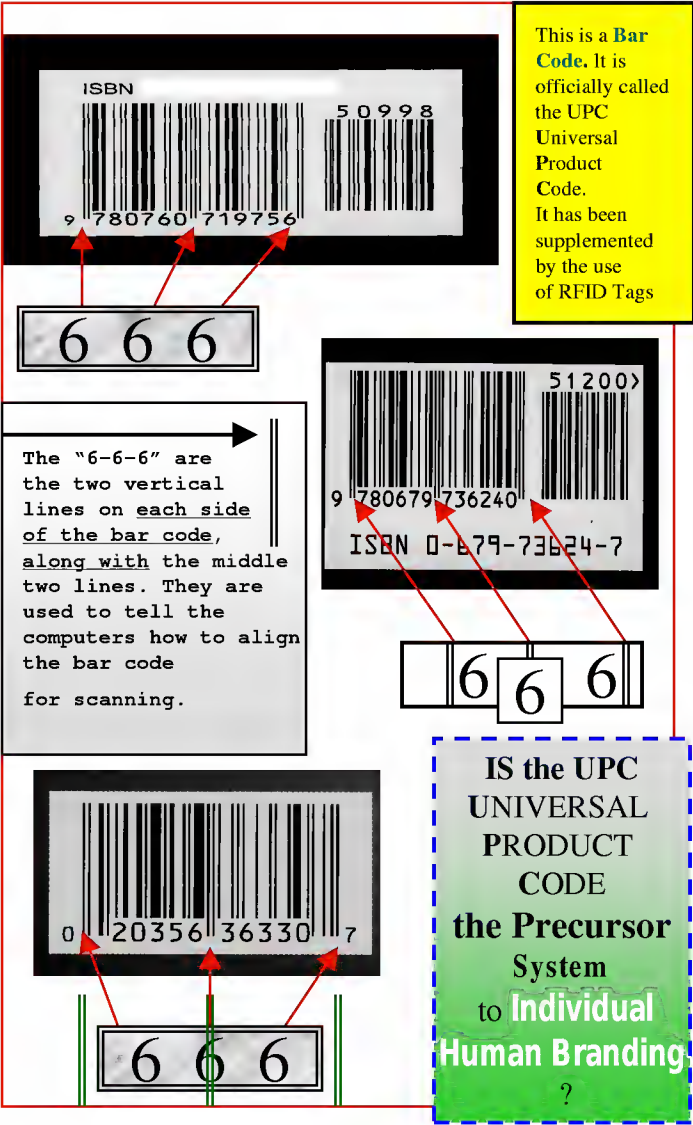
[the system for those who refuse to go along will not be kind nor tolerant, but more likely a combination of the worst of the roman empire, the worst of stalinist soviet communist USSR, and the worst of the the time under Hitler.]

It will be impossible to buy anything without the mark of the beast. Most likely, it may start out as optional and quickly become mandatory. As soon as the economic mark will be made mandatory, it will become a crime of life or death to try to conduct economic transactions without the official government

permission, from the millions and millions of people who have foolishly already decided to consent to accept the mark. It will also be a capital crime to help or assist anyone who would refuse to accept the mark. Therefore the system of the beast will prevent neutrality: it will prevent people from having the choice of being able to "not make a choice". For that reason, all humans will choose, and then God will classify each person according to the choice that they have made, that choice having Eternal consequences.

You can be assured that there will be billion dollar contracts by public relations firms to convince you that accepting your individual mark on your right hand or forehead will help you, will save civilization, will help mother earth, will help us all work collectively, will allow to work, and oh yes, would allow you, incidentally to be able to buy food to eat.

The book of Revelation says those who accept the mark undergo a "deception", the implication being that those who accept the mark are spiritually deceived into acceptance of the upside-down universe: where evil is viewed as good, and good is viewed as evil. At that point, the new Messiah would be perceived as real and genuine by those who have accepted the mark, until later on when they will realize that they have been deceived, but at that point it will be impossible for them to change their mind or their commitment to the false Messiah, and this would have Eternal Consequences for them. The time to decide therefore is before that time. Now would probably be a good time, in case these things matter to you, who are reading this.



This is a **Bar Code**. It is officially called the **UPC Universal Product Code**. It has been supplemented by the use of **RFID Tags**

The "6-6-6" are the two vertical lines on each side of the bar code, along with the middle two lines. They are used to tell the computers how to align the bar code for scanning.

IS the **UPC UNIVERSAL PRODUCT CODE** the **Precursor System** to **Individual Human Branding**?

Did you just laugh ?

Those silly bar codes...

That was pretty funny ...

But seriously...What does your laughter tell you about yourself ?

Does it tell you that the idea of tracking you is so strange, that you have really never thought about it before ?

Do you think that other people may have thought about it, even though **you** might not ?

England has more than 2 Million cameras right now.

Do they track everything because all things are a strong danger ?

Or...do the cameras track people...**just in case** ?

So what do you think would happen if someone could track you 1) 100% of the time 2) with 100% certainty 3) with 100% accuracy 4) with 100% of all that you do ?

If Tracking with a mark on your right-hand or forehead becomes mandatory by law, and it will be a crime to not have that mark, and it will also be impossible to buy or sell without it, do you know how you would respond ?

What would you do if your eternal destiny largely depended on your answer to this question ?

If you are still here **when** these questions are valid, you should know your eternal destiny (after death...for eternity) **does** depend on your answer.

Satan-worship on a Planetary Scale: When ?

**The Book of Revelation,
The Characteristics of the First Beast
How All humans will be the ones Deceived and
actually ALL Humans [with one exception] Worship the Beast**

Revelation 13:1

The Power of the Beast comes from Satan

Satan

2 And **the beast** which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and **the dragon gave him** his power, and his seat, and great authority.

Oops: Satan-worship is not a good idea

Revelation 13:

4 And **they worshipped the dragon** which gave power unto the beast: and they **worshipped the beast**, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Revelation 13:

The Beast

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.
7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: **and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.**

5 minutes of information to change
your Eternal destination ?

Revelation 13:

The Beast

8 And **all** that dwell upon the earth **shall worship him**, whose names are **not written** in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Every single human worships the beast, *unless* their individual name is written in God's book of life

It takes a special understanding to understand what is being said.

Revelation 13:

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Note: The First Beast is the Anti-Christ

666 and YOUR taking the Mark

The Book of Revelation,

The Characteristics of the Second Beast and 666

Revelation 13:

13:11 And I beheld **another beast** coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

The False Prophet

Revelation 13:

12 And **he** exerciseth all the power of the **first beast** before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein **to worship the first beast**, whose deadly wound was healed.

False Prophet

The AntiChrist

Revelation 13:

13 And **he** doeth great wonders, so that **he** maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

Revelation 13:14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which **he** had power to do in the sight of **the beast**; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

False Prophet

Revelation 13:15 And **he** had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Image of the beast may be a Robot or computer image, or a hologram, But it is an entity through which the Beast (Anti-Christ) extends power over mankind

Revelation 13:16 And **he** causeth **all**, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, **to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:**

17 And **that no man might buy or sell**, save [except] he that **had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.**

"Man" = Mankind, men AND women

Revelation 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let **him that hath understanding** count the number of **the beast**: for it is **the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. [666]**

The Book of Revelation needs to be read along with the O.T. Book of Daniel in order to make sense. For more understanding on Babylon in Revelation, see the book The Two Babylons by Hielop

What is the "Book of Life" ? Is YOUR name in it ?

(Phil 4:3 KJV) [Saint Paul Knew of the Book of Life:] And I entreat [ask] thee also, true yokefellow, [fellow-worker] help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellow labourers, whose names are in the **book of life**.

(Rev 3:5 KJV) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the **book of life**. but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

(Rev 13:8 KJV) And **all** that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

(Rev 17:8 KJV) The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the **book of life** from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

(Rev 20:12 KJV) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the **book of life**: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Note: this is NOT salvation by good works, Remember Matthew 25:32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: This is simply where the books are opened to divide those who have truly and sincerely accepted the teachings of Jesus Christ from those who have not. As Jesus said John 8:24: "For if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins". See the rest of the pages herein for information on how to be saved and have Eternal Life.

(Rev 20:15 KJV) And whosoever was **not found written** in the **book of life** was cast into the lake of fire.

(Rev 21:27 KJV) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's **book of life**.

(Rev 22:19 KJV) And if any man **shall take away from the words** of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the **book of life**, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book. This warning in Rev 22:19 refers to Institutions or Translators who change the words of the Bible

Note: The Lamb slain from the foundation of the world is Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ was the pre-existent Creator of the Universe (John 1)

4:44: The apostle Paul, in his epistle to the Romans, writes: "Forasmuch as ye have obeyed the gospel, ye shall be blessed in all things, ye shall have peace and glory without end." (Romans 2:13) "Forasmuch as ye have obeyed the gospel, ye shall be blessed in all things, ye shall have peace and glory without end." (Romans 2:13)

God claims that He knows each of our hearts. God also claims to know everything about us, all of our accomplishments and all of our sins also. But God sends Jesus Christ to save us through His words in the New Testament. Those who ignore them take a heavy risk to themselves, especially where this risk is one of Eternity.

As the saying goes, Eternity is a long time to be wrong. For that reason, it is important to understand who Jesus Christ truly is and who He actually claimed to be.

Here is where all of this connects back to the End of Days: Those who accept to take and participate in the economic system that incorporates the use of the number "six hundred and sixty six" on their right-hand or their forehead forfeit [give up] their opportunity for Eternal Life and Heaven, and Eternity with God.

According to the Bible, Satan is not some clever guy meant to give people just " a little bit of harmless fun". Satan is not your buddy. Satan is not your friend, simply out to help you have a "good time".

Satan is a real being, who is one of the most powerful and intelligent beings ever created.

He used to be an Angel, but turned against God. Satan is the one who will be in charge of the planet during the time of the false Messiah.

This is standard historic Christian doctrine, and this is the doctrines that have been proclaimed since the Early Christians. These are NOT innovations, these are not anything new. [sources - Free - provided at the of this for those who want to know more in PDF Download]

You may ask: Well, what does this have to do with the End of Days and the Economic System ?

God wants people to worship him Freely, but if they want to oppose God, God will allow them to make that choice. But making a choice, is not the same thing as being able to chose the consequences of that choice.

There is no one in Christianity who will convince anyone against their Will to worship God. God tells each person they are responsible. From that point on, the burden is on them, they can respond to God or not, and their own response determines their own fate and consequences, especially for Eternity.

The nature of a God is that He makes the rules and is not required to explain anything to anyone. However because God loves each person and wants them to chose Him (and not chose to follow Satan), God wrote roughly 1500 pages of material in the Old and New Testament (the Bible) to help people make their own choice.

The specific characteristic of accepting to use the Economic [most likely cashless] system is that those humans who use it must agree to accept the False messiah as their own savior.

The Bible refers to this as worship. Let us not lose track of definitions: It does not matter whether the person will admit this or not. Worship consists of doing the actions that a deity, such as God, would understand worship to be.

God says that those who accept to take the economic mark in their right-hand or their forehead will forfeit their Life with Him, and will never be able to be saved.

From that point on, those who have accepted to use the economic system by the mark on their right hand or forehead have declared themselves - by their action - to be the enemy of God.

But God is the one who deals with those who are His enemies. The presumption is also that those who have agreed to accept the new economic cashless system which uses the mark have undergone an internal change. By their action, they have agreed to be under the dominion of evil (just like those who accepted Sauron in the Lord of the Rings) and this new allegiance to the False Messiah, His economic system of the mark, and the acceptance of the ruler of the False Messiah who will accomplish many false miracles (through the power of the fallen angel Satan) has consequences: it will change the person who takes this mark, even while they will deny that inner transformation to the willing acceptance of evil has taken place.

In any case, it will not be enough to reject the Mark. People who decide to reject the mark, and there will be

millions, are hardly okay or alright. They will have very little time to actually decide and accept to believe the words of Jesus Christ in the New Testament, if they can find New Testaments that are accurate.

The New Testament that is accurate is that which has been used by the Historic Christian Church for thousands of years. If it was good enough for the Earlier Christians, it remains good enough today.

This would be the New Testaments that are based on the received text of the Koine Greek New Testament. This would include the Scrivener Version of 1860 [FHA Scrivener] [do not use versions of his, published after his death], and the standard Koine Greek version of the New Testament published by Cura. P. Wilson, such as the version of 1833.

These two Ancient Koine Greek Testaments are based on the {western calendar} 1550-51 greek text of Robert Estienne, sometimes called Stephens or Stephanus.

The False Messiah in the New Testament has another name. He is not the true Christ, therefore by falsely claiming to be the true one, he reveals himself to be the AntiChrist. But remember at that point in time where He rules, he will not be officially claiming to be evil. On the contrary, he will claim to be the true Messiah of love, miracles and peace.

These facts then are what missionaries may share. Missionaries do not work for any government of the West, as this is prohibited and illegal in the West.

[Missionaries in Islam often ARE funded by their own islamic republic].

Christian Missionaries have only one goal which is to inform and acquaint you with facts that you may find interesting and that may save your Eternal life for you and your family.

Listening to any missionary will not make you a Christian. Missionaries are ordinary people. They have decided that they will try to help others by presenting truth and kindness to others. Those who hear what they have to say are free to accept or reject what they say. That is all.

Missionaries are usually very educated and devote much time (often many years) to learning about other people and about other cultures. They do not try to do this in order to gain their Eternal Life. By definition, Christians *already have* accepted and received Eternal Life.

Christians do not need to worry about Salvation by doing good works. *For the true Christian, there is no relationship between good works and obtaining salvation.* Salvation for each individual on the planet is Free, Christians are those who have understood and accepted to believe this. They already possess this from the instant that they become Christians and accept the words of Jesus in the New Testament.

Missionaries do NOT earn their way to heaven by saving or converting other people.

Missionaries agree to share the good news of Christianity, because of the individual and personal good that this same message has accomplished for them, on the inside of who they are. Missionaries risk a lot to communicate the Love of God to others. Most people cannot even understand this. Many people today have lives that are without hope and without purpose. Millions are aimless and without goals on the larger scale. But Christians will risk much to share the gospel with others, because that is what God commands them to do and wants them to do.

In England the challenge is not that people are ignorant of how to be saved and have Eternal life. Many are, but the challenge is for those who have already heard this to understand that this is really true, genuinely accurate. It is easy to hide doubts behind the walls of the propaganda that is falsely called "science" these days.

People think they must not admit to being religious, since this might not be "sophisticated". But God is the most sophisticated one of all. As the saying goes: **He is no fool to give up that which cannot keep, in order to gain that which he cannot loose** [referring to Eternal Life offered by God through Christ].

As they will admit, Missionaries are sinners also. If you do not believe this, ask them. Then ask them what they have done about their own sins, and listen to their answers. Missionaries do not claim to be better than others. They only claim that the mercy of God that has

been given to them, can be given to everyone else also.

Missionaries could be anywhere else in the world. They may not have to come to your area of the planet. But if God sends them there, maybe you should thank God that he cares enough to send those who risk hardship and difficulty for being brave enough to try to obey God and give you information that may save your Eternal life.

Most missionaries have given up a life of comfort and riches that they could have had in their own nations. They have made this choice to try to show the love of God to others. This example is worthy of kindness and respect.

Christians usually are there to help, or to establish schools or hospitals. Christians do not do these things in order to earn or merit their eternal life. They do these things as a result of being transformed and changed for the betterment [amelioration] of others, by God

Christians are not a witness to themselves, but to the God that they serve. Those who worship a mean and cruel God will become mean and cruel. Those who worship a God of love and help and mercy and kindness will demonstrate love, help, mercy and kindness to others. People become like the God they serve.

Some people say that if a person has harmed a Christian, that they cannot become a Christian. But

that is NOT true. Saint Paul, even before he became a Christian persecuted Christians. Then God showed Him how Paul was acting against God. Paul became a Christian.

Jesus Christ came to save everyone including murderers and prostitutes. No one is holy enough to be allowed into Heaven with any sins or imperfection in their life. God is too Holy to allow this. God can regenerate and change anyone if they are sincere when they repent, and if they are seeking God with all of their heart. Read it for yourself in the New Testament gospel of John.

There is no need to be afraid, or to allow fear to be in control. Christianity teaches a life of inner peace, not a life ruled by fear.

No one in true Christianity will ever convert you by force, since that would be disrespectful to God, and an infringement upon His dominion. There are many people in religions that are very rich because they try to censor and keep information from reaching those who would benefit most by it.

Many of those same people are rich, and do not want their positions to be affected. They would rule by fear and the threat of force and violence. Humans who try these methods bring great curses upon themselves. Questions that have been raised legitimately require answers. The events which have been predicted will occur. They cannot be stopped by humans (though they may be delayed by prayer).

There are some books listed along with this New Testament. We would urge you to consider them so that you may find the answers you are seeking:

Historic Mainstream Books that may be of use:

Jesus is Coming by W.E.B. Blackstone
available online for Free [PDF] at www.archive.org

How to study the Bible by R.A. Torrey
available online for Free [PDF]

The Canon of the Old and New Testaments by
Archibald Alexander - available online for Free [PDF]

Pilgrim's Progress - An explanation of the life as a Christian, in narrative. Very good, Other language versions are known to exist in French, German, Dutch, Arabic, and Chinese. Available online for Free Pdf and maybe from Google Books.

an explanation of the number 666 = " Recapitulated apostasy the true rationale of the concealed" name of the Roman empire by George Stanley Faber - best for those Christians and/or for those who know English language well Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Versions of the Bible that are sound and accurate include:

Ethiopic New Testament – 1857
Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Italian Diodati Edition – Original

Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Spanish – 1602 Reina Valera Edition - Original

Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

The Arabic Bible - 1869 Cornelius Van Dyke [We recommend the original editions of 1867 and 1869 only]

- Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Sanskrit / Sanscrit Bible – Yes, Sanskrit is still used today in India. The Sanscrit edition that is accurate is the version by Wenger.

Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Tamil – (Tamou)

Edition of 1859 (India)

Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Karen – The Karen New Testament (Sgau Karen)

Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Burmese – Myanmar – Burma – New Testament available. Edition of 1850.

Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Hindi – The New Testament in Hindi, also called Hindustani. Editions preferable before 1881.

Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Le Nouveau Testament – Ostervald – 1868-72

(be cautious as many Ostervald and David Martin versions in French have been altered). The french

version of Louis Segond is popular but is actually based on the text of Westcott and Hort.
Accurate Osterval version available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Hungarian Bible – 1692 – Original
Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

The Persian New Testament – 1837 version of Henry Martyn - Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

All the Messianic Prophecies of the Bible by Lockyer.

The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey.

The Case for Christ - Strobel

Eines Christen reise nach der seligen ewigkeit :
welche in unterschiedlichen artigen sinnbildern, den gantzen zustand einer bussfertigen und gottsuchenden seele vorstellet in englischer sprache beschrieben durch Johann Bunjan, lehrer in Betford, um seiner fürtrefflichkeit willen in die hochteutsche sprache übersetzt

Le voyage du Chrétien vers l'éternité bienheureuse :
ou l'on voit représentés, sous diverses images, les différents états, les progrès et l'heureuse fin d'une ame Chrétienne qui cherche dieu en Jésus-Christ

Auteur(s) : Bunyan, John (1628-1688). Auteur du texte

Le pèlerinage d'un nommé Chrétien - écrit sous l'allégorie d'un songe / [par John Bunyan] ; trad. de l'anglais avec une préf. [par Robert Estienne]
Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Baxter, Richard Title Die ewige Ruhe der Heiligen.
Dargestellt von Richard Baxter.

Pilgerreise zur seligen Ewigkeit. Von Johann Bunyan.
Aus dem Englischen neu übersetzt

Der himlische Wandersmann : oder Eine Beschreibung vom Menschen der in Himmel kommt: Sammt dem Wege darin er wandelt, den Zeichen und der Spure da er durchgeheth, und einige Anweisungen wie man laufen soll das Kleinod zu ergreifen / Beschrieben in Englischer Sprache durch Johannes Bunyan.

Il pellegrinaggio del cristiano / tradotto dall' inglese di John Bunyan dal Stanislao Bianciardi
Firenze : Tipografia e. Libr. Claudiana

Author Bunyan, John, 1628-1688
Title Tian lu li cheng
[China] : Mei yi mei zong hui, 1857

El viador, bajo del simil de un sueño por Juan Bunyan

"Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief, and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief in teaching, practice, worship and observance."

-- Article 18 of the U.N. Universal Declaration of Human Rights --

**Christian Conversions - According to the Bible -
Can NEVER be forced.**

Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.

Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support Forced Conversions.

That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.



Core Universal Rights

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

The right to join together and express one's belief

ⁱThe subject of the End Times in the west is called Biblical Prophecy. For more information on this topic, feel free to consult the standard books on this including: The Late Great Planet Earth (Lindsey), and the Charts of Clarence Larkin may give someone a quick overview. Things to come by Dwight Pentecost is interesting though technical. Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Cumbeys will offer a quick read to those who are able to obtain a rare copy. The Christian in Complete Armor by Gurnall [Free Online] will offer a source of spiritual strength to those who have the courage and wisdom to read it.

Some of Larkin's Material is available for Free online.

Remedy and Help for Occult & Demonic Forces

We include this short section for those who would like to take immediate action, in order to help their life or the life of someone that they care about.

The following covers a topic called the topic of “disembodied spirits” or the topic of Spirits in the world around us.

Christianity teaches that there are 1) spiritual forces that are created by Him, and that work with God, and 2) that there are spiritual forces that rebelled against God, and try to use their influence to harm the good that God accomplishes.

Christianity does NOT recognize that there are neutral spiritual forces. Christianity does not recognize that there are spirits that roam the earth with no destination or purpose. Christianity teaches that spiritual forces may attempt to contact or respond those who seek them, and that those forces are evil and will do harm to humans.

The reason is that Humans can be deceived by spiritual forces that would claim to be good, but are not. The Christian solution is to simply have nothing to do with forces that are not part of the Kingdom of God and of Jesus Christ.

Those who disagree have the right to chose, but should not complain if they find out that the spiritual forces they contact truly are evil and deceive them. Most people do NOT find this out for many years, until their life is wasted and it is too late to do much for God. THAT is exactly the purpose of those forces, to cause humans to spend their life and their time chasing things which do not matter instead of investing in their own spiritual future, in the afterlife.

Some people think that life is to be lived on Earth, while others understand that life here is simply a down-payment. Life here is simply time to prepare for the next thousands of years, with God and others who serve Him.

Christianity does NOT recognize the category of spiritual entities (spirits) that are full of Mischief, or mischievous.

Christianity would conclude that those spirits, where they actually exist, are causing mischief as a trick to prompt humans to become involved with them, in the same manner as a human will pull a piece of string in front of a CAT in order to watch the cat react.

There are humans who have ALREADY found out that certain spiritual forces are Evil. These people have tried to get rid of them but do not know how. There is no solution that exists other than to genuinely become a Christian and then take the steps that the Bible instructs.

Incantations and rituals do not “force” any spiritual entity to do anything. No ritual by a priest was ever effective BECAUSE it was a ritual, or because it contained certain words. However, spirits DO respond to those who are truly Christians, and THEY can certainly tell those who are genuinely Christians (followers of the true Jesus Christ), and those who are faking this or are insincere. It is a BAD idea to attempt to fool or deceive a Demon. THAT does not work, AND humans who try this only end up with much ensnarement by those demonic forces.

There are solutions to these dilemmas. None of them will work for those who are not saved or for those who are NOT Christian. Try it if you want, but be prepared for the consequences.

Demonic Spirits play by the rules that GOD lays down and NOT by the rules that you may have been mis-led into believing by some slick occult publishing company.

Witches have precious little power in fact, and the few that do are under such oppression and such personal bondage that they have no freedom, but they will not speak this truth to others.

The price of their freedom (they have been told) is the ensnarement or seduction of others. The following prayers are provided in case they are of assistance. Those who use them must be true Christians, and recognized by God as such.

Having said that, spiritual warfare and spiritual conflict (since this IS that area: the conflict in spiritual realms between spiritual forces) is very much like running or any other long distance task: it is long term preparation that makes the difference.

A new Christian is NOT to be dealing with demonic forces, and would be well advised to seek advice from those who are serious, sober, and committed genuine Christians for many years, before dealing with these areas.

Many books have been written on this topic. Many of them are written by those who are occultists who are possessed and seeking to mislead others. We will recommend OTHER Christian books at the end of this section for those who wish to pursue these matters with the seriousness they deserve. Most of the books available in these areas for Christians are written in English or German.

Also, it may not be enough to pray these prayers once. It may take much time to have the impact desired. **In order to have personal victory in these areas over demonic spirits:**

- 1) One must be a Genuine Christian

- 2) One must seek to actively follow God
- 3) One must spend much TIME reading the Bible, and
- 4) One must spend much TIME praying and learning HOW to pray to God in the name of Jesus Christ, in accordance (agreement) with the information and principles explained in the New Testament.

prayer of renunciation of Demonic Forces

Prayer to renounce witchcraft and/or any spiritual practice contrary to God and His given instructions

{ Whether you have decided to become a Christian 20 years ago or five minutes ago, you can still pray this prayer. If you are not a Christian believer, or if you are confused about what this means, no problem. Just go to the section on how to become a Christian, pray that prayer, and then come back and pray this one }

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should Lord, I find this prayer difficult and I pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and mean it.

Lord, I come to you because I am a true Christian believer, I (your name here), being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11). I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence from acting that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would give me your spiritual strength and your spiritual protection. I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me.

I come before you in prayer today In the name of Jesus Christ because I want to renounce any and all practices that are contrary to you or to your teachings. I come before you today in the name of Jesus Christ.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any contact or seeking of any spirit or spiritual entity other than

the Christian Triune God or the Son of God, Jesus Christ. I want to renounce any and all of my behaviors and practice of allowing myself to contact the spiritual world or pray to/ through spiritual entities or people, that are not Jesus Christ.

I recognize that the Bible states that we can only come to God through Jesus Christ, and through no other persons or spirits.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any and all of my spiritism, spirit-contact, witchcraft and occult practices, as well as any spiritual or other practice which is against you or contrary to you, and I ask for your favor and help to help me renounce these activities.

At this moment, I choose by my own will to renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those whom I have joined. I include blood relatives as well as adoptive relatives and any mates, or any others whom I have joined such as lovers, seducers whether these were my (whichever applies to you - if you are not sure...include them all) wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. In the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, curse, fetish, decision, intention, word or thought, or gesture, and I hereby renounce any and every fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bringing works of darkness to my own life.

Lord God, in the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11)

I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior,

through His Blood that was shed for me,

through his precious Body given for me,

through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer,

I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by the sins of those before me.

I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, Spiritually wrong promise, or evil covenant, curse, action, word, or deed or attitude - from my actions or my past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth. By this action today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out in my life - effective as far back as needs be to the very first thought, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14).

I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You God, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1)

Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me this day, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will. I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my sins on the cross.

Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to

serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you. I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring true Christian friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus, and I thank you that I am now free in deed, according to what you have shared with you in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27).

(Note: take time to look up these verses in the Bible which can be found in the Bible. You may want to write them down, and memorize them as well. It is good practice and will serve you well).

I pray Lord that you would help me to remember that each time I am tempted, that I can come back and talk with you, and read the Bible for strength and encouragement.

In the name of Jesus Christ I have asked all of these things, and I thank you for giving them to me, Amen.

The Spiritual Problems caused by Spiritual Explorations of Witchcraft & Dark Spirituality - Hereditary Witchcraft

There is such a thing as occult forces that try to force families to serve them, for many decades, and for many generations. Some families did not KNOW how to fight the demonic spirits. Therefore they gave in to them, and serve those forces, and try to force their other family members to do this.

This needs to be resisted, but true freedom and true resistance can only be found in those who truly accept and believe the message of Jesus Christ as the New Testament confirms and explains. This is only ONE book of many portions of the New Testament. The New Testament is comprised of 27 books.

Prayer to be forgiven for sins committed while exploring darkness and/or evil and prayers to be forgiven for sins committed in & during witchcraft

Some people will wrongly tell you that this prayer cannot or will not have a good impact on your life. Whether they consciously know it or not, those who say that are people who are trying to trick you. But if this prayer would really have no effect on your life, then it certainly cannot hurt to pray it.

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should. Lord, I find this prayer difficult and pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and be totally sincere. Lord, I come to you because I am now a true Christian believer, and because I, (your name here), being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to

you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11).

I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would strengthen me as I pray this and that my mind would be clear, and that I would be able to concentrate on talking with you and on what I would like to pray. I thank you for coming to my help as you said you would in the Bible, and despite the tricks of any evil forces to convince me of the opposite. I thank you that you Love me Lord, even if I do not always feel as though you do because I am not perfect.

I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me. I thank you Lord, because I know that you are more powerful than the forces which may have been controlling my life, and which were exercising influence in my life that I want to be sure is terminated and over. I come to you in prayer today Lord, because I want to be delivered from all consequences of hereditary involvement in the occult or any occult curses which have impacted my life and/or hereditary witchcraft and all of the sins and curses which have come from those activities. I choose by my own will and I do now renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those past and present whom I have joined.

Choosing by my own will Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce any and all curses or effects of my past actions, habits, thought processes and any other activity or intention contrary to your character and contrary to your word the Bible. any relatives of mine who have been in the occult which you know about Lord, and whereby I am or have been affected by any of their actions, thoughts, words or deeds. **In your name and by my will with your help and depending upon you, I renounce** all occult blessings, all occult heritage and all occult consequences, as well as any demonic spirits or inspiration,

which have a basis for interference or influence in my life, either because of my own actions or because of the actions of any of my ancestors or relatives which has an effect on me- whatever evil effect that might be.

In this renunciation Lord, I include blood and adoptive relatives and any mates, such as lovers, seducers and rapists wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, action, curse, fetish, gesture, and fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bring works of darkness to my own life.

[you should take time out at this point, recalling to your mind any known names or circumstances - especially if there have been rapes or seductions that you know about, from or towards you, or that you participated in or witnessed. Take each situation and person individually and ask the Lord to forgive you of your involvement and participation in each of these situations. Where the situation applies instead to others, ask that they would come to realize the wrongness of their action, and that they would be drawn to the Lord and that they would repent and be saved]

Lord, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11) I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior, through His Blood that was shed for me, through his precious Body given for me, through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer. I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by my sins or the sins of those before me. I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, or evil covenant, curse, or fetish from the past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth.

By this action right now today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out - effective as far back as needs be to the very first thought, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14). I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You, Father, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You here and now as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1) Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me today, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will.

I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my redemption on the cross. Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you.

I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. I ask Lord that you would give me spiritual discernment so that I would not be deceived by others, and so that I would follow you in the ways that you want me to. I pray that you would help me to understand you and know you better and that you would help me be an effective messenger of yours to communicate the truths of the Gospel and live and stand up for You. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you that I am now free in

deed, according to what you have shared with me in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27). In the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

LIST OF ACCURATE BOOKS on the OCCULT / DEMONIC SPIRITS for those who are CHRISTIANS and who sincerely want to know more to help themselves, and their family members

These books are available at a bookstore online at www.amazon.com . They MAY be available through other places online (on the internet).

Demonology Past and Present by **Kurt Koch** - Available **ALSO** in German

Occult ABC by Kurt Koch - Available **ALSO** in German

Other Books by Kurt Koch - Available **ALSO** in German

Demons in the World Today: A Study of Occultism in the Light of God's Word by Merrill Unger

The Beautiful Side of Evil by J. Michaelson

Inside the New Age Nightmare: For the First Time Ever...a Former Top New Age Leader Takes You on a Dramatic Journey by Baer

Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Constance Cumbey

Die sanfte Verführung (Cumbey Constance)

Book Description: 1987. Die Autorin beschreibt in diesem Standardwerk Entstehung, Lehren, Ziele und okkulte Wurzeln der New-Age-Bewegung. Sie enthüllt beklemmende

Parallelen zur ...biblischer Endzeitprophezeiungen.
Hardcover, guter Zustand, Verlag Schulte & Gerth,
Taschenbuch Neues Zeitalter (Geheimwissen), Religiöse
Zeitfragen S. 300,

A Planned Deception: The Staging of a New Age Messiah
(ISBN: 0935897003 / 0-935897-00-3) Cumbey, Constance
Pointe Publishers

The Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Overcoming the Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Destroying the Works of Witchcraft Through Fasting &
Prayer by Ruth Brown

Orthodoxy & Heresy: A Biblical Guide to Doctrinal
Discernment by Robert Bowman

Beyond Seduction: A Return to Biblical Christianity by D.
Hunt

Pilgrim's Progress by John Bunyan - The most widely
translated Christian book after the Bible. (Yes, an edition in
German, Dutch, French, Italian, Spanish, Portugues, and
Arabic have all been made). Note: Pilgrim's Progress by John
Bunyan is available for FREE online.

**The Christian in Complete Armour, or, A treatise of the
Saints** by Pastor (Rev.) William GURNALL - in One Volume
or in Three Volumes - available for FREE online
(the term "saints" used here simply means Christians).

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

الحمد لله

الذي هدانا لهذا الذي كنا لنهتدي لولا أن هدانا الله

بالحمد لله

اسماء اسفار العهد الجديد وعدد اصحابها

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----|---|---|---|---------------------------|----|---|---|--------|-------------|
| ٦ | . | . | . | ١ تيموثاوس | ٢٨ | . | . | اصحابه | انجيل متى |
| ٤ | . | . | . | ٢ تيموثاوس | ١٦ | . | . | " | انجيل مرقس |
| ٢ | . | . | . | تيطس | ٢٤ | . | . | " | انجيل لوقا |
| ١ | . | . | . | فليمون | ٢١ | . | . | " | انجيل يوحنا |
| ١٣ | . | . | . | العبرانيين | ٢٨ | . | . | " | اعمال الرسل |
| ٥ | . | . | . | يعقوب | ١٦ | . | . | " | رومية |
| ٥ | . | . | . | ١ بطرس | ١٦ | . | . | " | ١ كورنثوس |
| ٢ | . | . | . | ٢ بطرس | ١٣ | . | . | " | ٢ كورنثوس |
| ٥ | . | . | . | ١ يوحنا | ٦ | . | . | " | غلاطية |
| ١ | . | . | . | ٢ يوحنا | ٦ | . | . | " | افسس |
| ١ | . | . | . | ٣ يوحنا | ٤ | . | . | " | فيلبي |
| ١ | . | . | . | يهوذا | ٤ | . | . | " | كولوسي |
| ٢٢ | . | . | . | رويا يوحنا | ٥ | . | . | " | ١ تسالونيكي |
| | | | | وجميعها سبعة وعشرون سفرًا | ٢ | . | . | " | ٢ تسالونيكي |

انجيل متى

الاصحاح الاول

١ كذاب ميلاد يسوع المسيح ابن داود ابن ابراهيم* ٢ ابراهيم ولد اسحق واسحق ولد يعقوب.
٣ ويعقوب ولد يهوذا واخوته. ٤ ويهوذا ولد فارص وزارح من ثامار. وفارص ولد حصرون.
٥ وحصرون ولد ارام. ٦ وارام ولد عينا داب. وعينا داب ولد نحشون. ونحشون ولد سلمون.
٧ وسلمون ولد بوعز من راحاب. وبوعز ولد عوبيد من راعوث. وعوبيد ولد يسي. ٨ ويسي ولد
داود الملك. وداود الملك ولد سليمان من التي لاوريا. ٩ وسليمان ولد رحبعام. ورحبعام ولد
ايا. وايا ولد آسا. ١٠ وآسا ولد يوشافاط. ويوشافاط ولد يورام. ويورام ولد عزربا. ١١ وعزربا
ولد يوثام. ويوثام ولد احاز. واحاز ولد حزقيا. ١٢ وحزقيا ولد منسى. ومنسى ولد آمون. وآمون
ولد يوشيا. ١٣ ويوشيا ولد بكنيا واخوته عند سبي بابل. ١٤ وبعد سبي بابل يكنيا ولد شالتيئيل.
١٥ وشالتيئيل ولد زربابل. ١٦ وزربابل ولد ابيهود. وابيهود ولد ألياقيم. و ألياقيم ولد عازور.
١٧ وعازور ولد صادوق. وصادوق ولد اخيم. واخيم ولد اليود. ١٨ واليود ولد اليعازر. واليعازر
ولد مثنان. ومثنان ولد يعقوب. ١٩ ويعقوب ولد يوسف رجل مريم التي وُلد منها يسوع الذي
يُدعى المسيح* ٢٠ فجميع الاجيال من ابراهيم الى داود اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن داود الى سبي بابل
اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن سبي بابل الى المسيح اربعة عشر جيلاً.

١٨ اما ولادة يسوع المسيح فكانت هكذا. لما كانت مريم امه مخطوبة ليوسف قبل ان يجتمعا
ووجدت حبل من الروح القدس* ١٩ فيوسف رجلاً اذ كان باراً ولم يشأ ان يشهرها اراد تخليتها
سراً* ٢٠ ولكن فيما هو متفكر في هذه الامور اذا ملاك الرب قد ظهره في حلم قائلاً يا يوسف
ابن داود لا تخف ان تأخذ مريم امرأتك. لان الذي حبل به فيها هو من الروح القدس.
٢١ فستلد ابناً وتدعو اسمه يسوع. لانه يخلص شعبه من خطاياهم* ٢٢ وهذا كله كان لكي يتم ما قيل
من الرب بالنبى القائل. ٢٣ هوذا العذراء تحبل وتلد ابناً ويدعون اسمه عمانوئيل الذي تفسيره
الله معنا

٢٤ فلما استيقظ يوسف من النوم فعل كما امره ملاك الرب واخذ امرأته* ٢٥ ولم يعرفها حتى
ولدت ابنتها البكر. ودعا اسمه يسوع

الاصحاح الثاني

١ ولما وُلد يسوع في بيت لحم اليهودية في أيام هيرودس الملك اذا مجوس من المشرق قد

کتاب

پیمان تازه

خداوند وراننده ما

عیسی مسیح

که از لسان اصلی یونانی

بفارسی

ترجمه کرده

افضل الفضلاً المسیحیة

هنری مارتن کشیس انگلیسی ایست

که در دار السلطنت لندن محروسه

باعانت مجمع مشهور به بیبل سوسیتی

کرت ستیم بدار الطباعه بنده کمترین رچارد واطس

انگلیسی مطبوع گردید

۱۸۳۷

مسیحیة

فهرست این کتاب مقدس

| | |
|---|---|
| <p>503 . رسالهٔ دویم پولس بتسلنیقیان .</p> <p>507 . رسالهٔ اول پولس بتیموثیوس . . .</p> <p>516 . رسالهٔ دویم پولس بتیموثیوس . . .</p> <p>522 . رسالهٔ پولس بتیتوس</p> <p>526 . رسالهٔ پولس بفلیمون</p> <p>528 . رسالهٔ پولس بعبریان</p> <p>552 . رسالهٔ عام یعقوب حواری</p> <p>561 . رسالهٔ عام اول پطرس حواری</p> <p>570 . رسالهٔ عام دویم پطرس حواری</p> <p>576 . رسالهٔ عام اول یوحناي حواری</p> <p>585 . رسالهٔ عام ثاني یوحناي حواری</p> <p>586 . رسالهٔ عام سیم یوحناي حواری</p> <p>587 . رسالهٔ عام یهوداي حواری</p> <p>590 . کتاب مکاشفات یوحناي الہي</p> | <p>انجیل متي آغاز میکند در صحیفهٔ 1</p> <p>انجیل مرقس 83</p> <p>انجیل لوقا 135</p> <p>انجیل یوحنا 221</p> <p>کتاب اعمال حواریان 288</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل روم . 371</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل قرنتس . 405</p> <p>رسالهٔ دویم پولس حواری باهل قونتس 437</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری بکلتیان . . . 459</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری بافسسیان . 470</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل فیلیپی 481</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری بقلسیان . 489</p> <p>رسالهٔ اول پولس بتسلنیقیان . 496</p> |
|---|---|



LE
NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

DE
NOTRE SEIGNEUR JÉSUS-CHRIST

D'APRÈS LA VERSION REVUE

Par J. F. OSTERVOLD



PARIS
SOCIÉTÉ BIBLIQUE DE FRANCE
41, RUE LA BRUYÈRE

1872

One of the Reliable copies of the French New Testament - Une Bible fidele.

Available sometimes [and Free (gratis)] at www.archive.org

TABLE DES LIVRES

DU NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

| | Nombre des chap. | Pages | | Nombre des chap. | Pages. |
|--|------------------------|-------|--|------------------------|--------|
| Évangile selon saint Matthieu | 28 | 1 | II ^e Épître aux Thessaloniens. | 3 | 323 |
| Évangile selon saint Marc | 16 | 52 | I ^{re} Épître à Timothée | 6 | 326 |
| Évangile selon saint Luc | 24 | 85 | II ^e Épître à Timothée | 4 | 332 |
| Évangile selon saint Jean | 21 | 139 | Épître à Tite | 3 | 336 |
| Les Actes des Apôtres | 23 | 179 | Épître à Philémon | 1 | 339 |
| Épître de saint Paul aux Ro- mains | 16 | 232 | Épître aux Hébreux | 13 | 340 |
| I ^{re} Épître aux Corinthiens | 16 | 255 | Épître de saint Jacques | 5 | 357 |
| II ^e Épître aux Corinthiens | 13 | 277 | I ^{re} Épître de saint Pierre | 5 | 362 |
| Épître aux Galates | 6 | 292 | II ^e Épître de saint Pierre | 3 | 369 |
| Épître aux Éphésiens | 6 | 300 | I ^{re} Épître de saint Jean | 5 | 373 |
| Épître aux Philippiens | 4 | 307 | I ^{re} Épître de saint Jean | 1 | 379 |
| Épître aux Colossiens | 4 | 313 | II ^e Épître de saint Jean | 1 | 380 |
| I ^{re} Épître aux Thessaloniens. | 5 | 318 | Épître de saint Jude | 1 | 381 |
| | | | Apocalypse de saint Jean | 22 | 383 |

Le signe ¶ indique la division du texte en paragraphes.

La Bible la plus fidele = Texte Recu - Grec Koine - d'Estienne (1550-51)



BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

| | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----|-----|----|
| Matthew | ... | ... | ... | 28 |
| Mark | ... | ... | ... | 16 |
| Luke | ... | ... | ... | 24 |
| John | ... | ... | ... | 21 |
| The Acts | ... | ... | ... | 28 |
| Epistle to the Romans | ... | ... | ... | 16 |
| I. Corinthians | ... | ... | ... | 16 |
| II. Corinthians | ... | ... | ... | 13 |
| Galatians | ... | ... | ... | 6 |
| Ephesians | ... | ... | ... | 6 |
| Philippians | ... | ... | ... | 4 |
| Colossians | ... | ... | ... | 4 |
| I. Thessalonians | ... | ... | ... | 5 |
| II. Thessalonians | ... | ... | ... | 3 |
| I. Timothy | ... | ... | ... | 6 |
| II. Timothy | ... | ... | ... | 4 |
| Titus | ... | ... | ... | 3 |
| Philemon | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| Hebrews | ... | ... | ... | 13 |
| Epistle of James | ... | ... | ... | 5 |
| I. Peter | ... | ... | ... | 5 |
| II. Peter | ... | ... | ... | 3 |
| I. John | ... | ... | ... | 5 |
| II. John | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| III. John | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| Jude | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| Revelation | ... | ... | ... | 22 |

錄目書全約新

| | |
|-------|-----------|
| 章八十二計 | 書音福傳太馬 |
| 章六十計 | 書音福傳可馬 |
| 章四十二計 | 書音福傳加路 |
| 章一十二計 | 書音福傳翰約 |
| 章八十二計 | 傳行徒使 |
| 章六十計 | 書人馬羅達 |
| 章六十計 | 書前人多林哥達 |
| 章三十計 | 書後人多林哥達 |
| 章六計 | 書人太拉加達 |
| 章六計 | 書人所弗以達 |
| 章四計 | 書人比立腓達 |
| 章四計 | 書人西羅哥達 |
| 章五計 | 書前人迦尼羅撒帖達 |
| 章三計 | 書後人迦尼羅撒帖達 |
| 章六計 | 書前太摩提達 |
| 章四計 | 書後太摩提達 |
| 章三計 | 書多提達 |
| 章一計 | 書門立腓達 |
| 章三十計 | 書人來伯希達 |
| 章五計 | 書各雅 |
| 章五計 | 書前得彼 |
| 章三計 | 書後得彼 |
| 章五計 | 書一第翰約 |
| 章一計 | 書二第翰約 |
| 章一計 | 書三第翰約 |
| 章一計 | 書大猶 |
| 章二十二計 | 錄示獸翰約 |

Chinese Simplified - Request to God

。

=====
亲爱的上帝, 谢谢这新约被发布了以便我们能学会更多关于您。

请帮助人民负责任对使这本电子书可利用。请帮助他们能快速地工作, 和使更加电子的书可利用 请帮助他们有他们需要为了能继续工作为您的所有资源、金钱、力量和时间。

请帮助那些是队的一部分每天帮助他们。

请给他们力量继续和给每个他们精神理解为工作, 您要他们做。

请帮助每个他们没有恐惧和不记得, 您是回答祷告并且是负责一切的上帝。

我祈祷, 您会鼓励他们, 并且您保护他们, 并且工作& 部他们参与。

我祈祷, 您会保护他们免受能危害他们或减慢他们下来的精神力量或其它障碍。

请帮助我当我使用这新约使这编辑可利用并且的认为人民, 以便我能祈祷为他们和因此他们能继续帮助更多人民 我祈祷, 您会给我您的圣洁词(新约) 爱, 并且您会给我精神智慧和法眼认识您更多和了解我们是生存在的时期。

请帮助我会对付困难, 我与每天被面对。

God 阁下, 帮助我想要认识您更多和想要帮助其它基督徒在我的区域和在世界。

我祈祷, 您会给从事网站的电子书队和那些并且那些帮助他们您的智慧。

我祈祷, 您会帮助他们的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成员精神上不被欺骗, 但明白您和想要接受和跟随您用每个方式。 并且我要求您做这些事以耶稣的名义, 阿门,

=====

。

Chinese Traditional - Talking to the Lord of Heaven

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

Chinese Traditional - Request to God

。

=====

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。

請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。

我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。

請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

=====

Japanese - Request to God

=====

()

God

()

=====

Gebet zum Gott

Lieber Gott, Danke, daß dieses Evangelium oder dieses neue Testament freigegeben worden ist, damit wir in der Lage SIND, mehr über Sie zu erlernen. Helfen Sie bitte den Leuten, die für das Zur Verfügung stellen dieses elektronischen Buches verantwortlich sind. Sie wissen, daß wem sie sind und Sie SIND in der Lage, ihnen zu helfen.

Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, in der Lage zu SEIN, schnell zu arbeiten, und stellen Sie elektronischere Bücher zur Verfügung Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, alle Betriebsmittel, das Geld, die Stärke und die Zeit zu haben, die sie zwecks sein müssen für, Sie zu arbeiten zu halten.

Helfen Sie bitte denen, die ein Teil der Mannschaft sind, das ihnen auf einer täglichen Grundlage helfen. Geben Sie ihnen die Stärke bitte, um jedem von ihnen das geistige Verständnis für die Arbeit fortzusetzen und zu geben, daß Sie sie tun wünschen. Helfen Sie bitte jedem von ihnen, Furcht nicht zu haben und daran zu erinnern, daß Sie der Gott sind, der Gebet beantwortet und der verantwortlich für alles ist.

Ich bete, daß Sie sie anregen würden und daß Sie sie schützen und die Arbeit u. das Ministerium, daß sie innen engagiert werden. Ich bete, daß Sie sie vor den geistigen Kräften oder anderen Hindernissen schützen würden, die sie schädigen oder sie verlangsamen könnten.

Helfen Sie mir bitte, wenn ich dieses neue Testament benutze, um an die Leute auch zu denken, die diese Ausgabe zur Verfügung gestellt haben, damit ich für sie und also, sie beten kann kann fortfahren, mehr Leuten zu helfen.

Ich bete, daß Sie mir eine Liebe Ihres heiligen Wortes (das neue Testament) geben würden und daß Sie mir geistige Klugheit und Einsicht, um Sie besser zu kennen geben würden und den Zeitabschnitt zu verstehen, dem wir in leben. Helfen Sie mir bitte, zu können die Schwierigkeiten beschäftigen, daß ich mit jeden Tag konfrontiert werde.

Lord God, helfen mir Sie besser kennen und zu wünschen anderen Christen in meinem Bereich und um die Welt helfen wünschen. Ich bete, daß Sie die elektronische Buchmannschaft und -die geben würden, die ihnen Ihre Klugheit helfen. Ich bete, daß Sie den einzelnen Mitgliedern ihrer Familie (und meiner Familie) helfen würden nicht Angelegenheiten betrogen zu werden, aber, Sie zu verstehen und Sie in jeder Weise annehmen und folgen zu wünschen. Geben Sie uns Komfort auch und Anleitung in diesen Zeiten und ich bitten Sie, diese Sachen im Namen Jesus zu tun, amen,

Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make **more** Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,



20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,

Thank you that this PDF Ebook
has been released so that we are able
to learn more about you and wiser versions.
Please help it to have wide circulation
Please help the people responsible for
making this Ebook available.

Please help them to be able to have more
resources available to help others.
Please help them to have all the resources,
the funds, the strength and the time that they
need and ask for in order to be able
to keep working for You.

I pray that you would encourage them and
that you protect them physically and
spiritually, and the work & ministry that
they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them
or their work and projects, or slow them down.
Please help them to find Godly friends who
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation
for their consistent use.

Remind me to pray for them often as this
will help and encourage them.

Please give them your wisdom and
understanding so they can better follow you,
and I ask you to do
these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

Thank you for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

